

1840 TN

WM REDMAN 10001 CL 229  
000001

WM REDMAN  
CL-240

11200001-101001

" " CL 231

21121001-0100001

161

P. 11,063

Birth William Redman - Gredell

no par given

1817

Batch 8804207 Sheet 42

1820 NC - Gredell

Index to Wells

Nosea 235

Roll 45 - Duroor

Joel "

47 W. W. W. W.

John "

Shos "

Wm "

P. 6 1788-1970

Wm. Redman al 1836 BK. 2 - 160 H 484

Shos "

Carr 155

Check 1830 Duroor 1840 Ky -

NC MA - Wm. Redmond -

Caswell Co. NC - Thomas

RW Rec - Thomas Redmond

Check Williams Bur in Gredell Heritage

DAR records

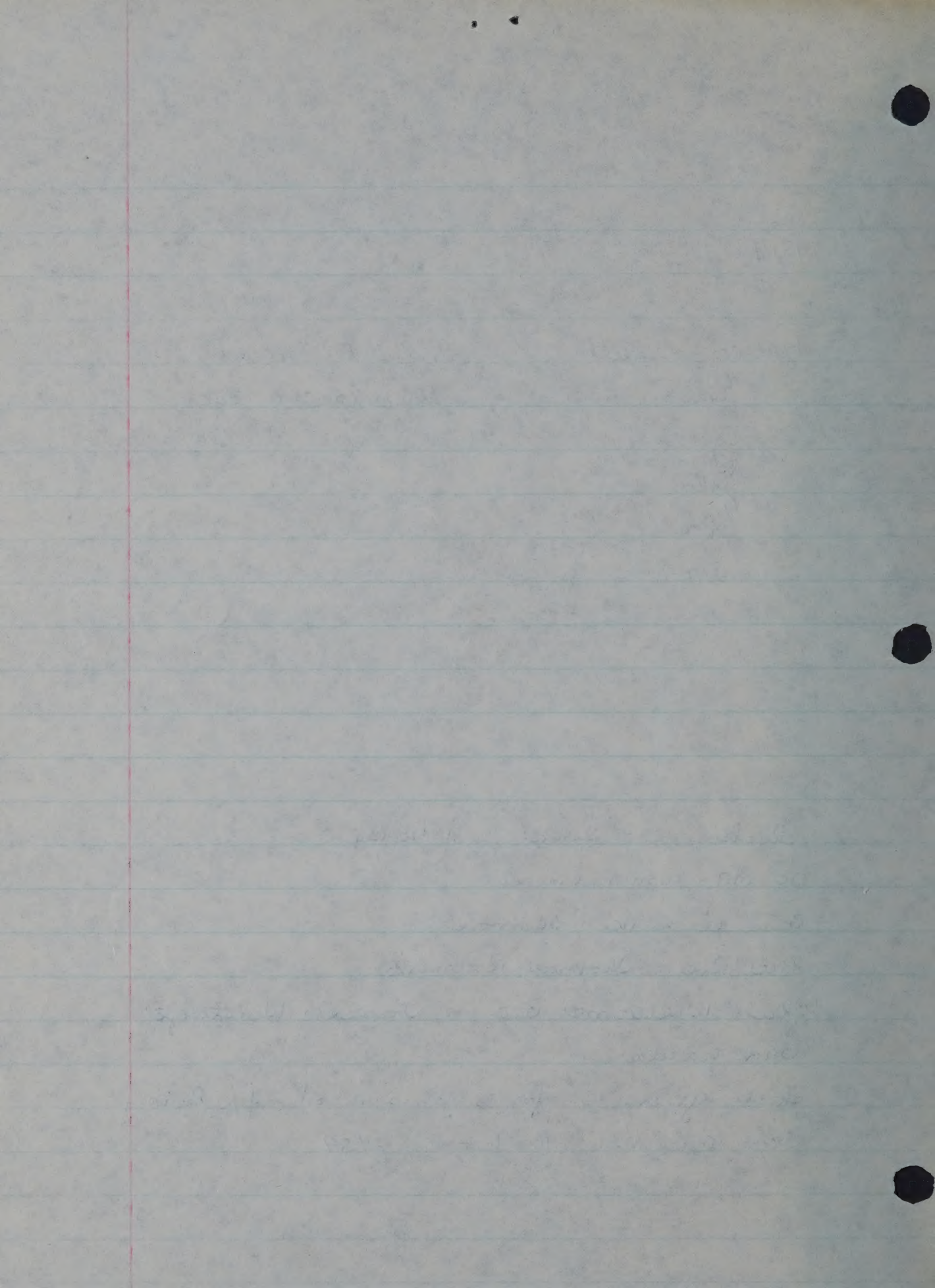
Check Greene Co. for a James? west f/o Betsey

Gredell Co. Nick - Williams P. 457

161 Wm. Redmon - Sally Allin 12-27-1791 Caswell

161 James " - 1840 Claiborne







Redding, Somerset, England, Berkeley  
family, 18V438  
Redfords, Middlesex, England,  
Brent family, 14V428, 431  
Redman, Colonel, 9C582  
Major, 2C155  
Mrs., 6V302  
Anne, 10V233  
Anne (negro) 17W(1)75  
Chris., 2V145  
Herman, 7C160  
Jane, 17W(1)75  
Jennings, 10V233  
John, 13H165; 4N55; 10T36, 37; 7V296;  
10V233; 12V174; 29V511  
Captain, 17V185, 186  
land grant to, 6V188  
Joseph, 3N17; 7T108  
Martin, 2V368  
Mary Gibson, 4N22; 8W(2)105  
Patrick, 4W(2)119  
S. C., 27V225  
Solomon, 10V233; 13W(1)162  
Stewart, 7T108; 10V233; 13V18; 29V510  
Thomas, 4N22; 8W(2)105  
Thomas C., 1N57; 2N44  
Vincent, 7T108; 10W(2)309  
Major, 2C170  
William, 5V347; 7W(1)286  
Redmans [Redmain?] Cumberland, England,  
13V402  
Redmayne, Edward, 21V312  
Redmayne, England, 13V200  
Redmayne, Charles, 1V387  
Redman, Aaron, 2V368  
Laurens, 7W(2)281  
Redmond, Charles, 10W(2)124  
Mary, 10W(2)124  
Mary Ann, 10W(2)133  
Thomas C., 2N64  
Redmore, Amelia county, 14W(1)194  
Redonda island, 12W(1)226  
Redoubts, 3C20; 7C92, 93; 10C133, 135,  
138, 327; 3R68; 2W(2)195  
at Yorktown, capture of, 1781, 5R157, 158  
Redpath, Elizabeth, 3N136  
James, 11C330, 334  
Redth, Surrey, England, 25V391  
Redskins (deerskins) 5H62  
Redvers, Michael, 5T244; 24W(1)260  
Redstone, Edward H., 8T138  
Redstone (old fort) 4C154, 226, 255, 391;  
5C402; 9H263; 19V83; 10W(1)229;  
1W(2)163, 164  
arms transported from Point of Fork to,  
1786, 4C211, 213, 271  
Captain Martin Carney at, 3C206  
Major John Hardin at, 1782, 3C169  
land sent to, 1789, 5C51  
public stores at, 1786, 4C206  
Colonel Rogers' departure from, 4C158  
troops at, 1762, 16V146  
1794, 11W(1)14  
Dr. Robert Wellford at, 1794, 11W(1)13  
Redstone creek, 16V154  
Redstone river, 3C108; 5C54  
Redvers, de, See De Redvers  
Redwine, M. R., 32V402  
Martha Reynolds, 36V88  
Redwood, Mr., 2C127  
Abraham, 20V373  
Ann, 10T180  
Edward, 10T180  
Pamie T., 38Vv (July '30)  
John, 5T58; 31V226  
L. N., 4W(2)250  
L. V., 4W(2)250  
Louise Anderson, 34V268; 12W(1)202, 204  
Martha Browne, 4W(1)204; 6W(1)120  
Mobelia, 9W(1)51  
Richard, 10T180  
Virginia Caroline, 18W(1)279  
W. N., 4W(2)250

Redwood—Continued  
William, 4W(1)204; 6W(1)120  
William H., 34V268; 12W(1)204;  
18W(1)279  
William Henry, 12W(1)202  
family, 28V134  
Redwood's [Ruddiman's?] Latin grammar  
(book) 8T143  
Redyke, R. M., Lieutenant, 29V312  
Ree, Anne, 8T72  
John, 7H194  
Nicholas, 8T72  
Reece, Ernest J., 23V336  
Henry, 6V166, 172  
Jacob, 6V165, 172  
Roger, 26W(1)63  
Thomas, 6V165, 172  
See also Reace; Rees; Reese  
Reed, Captain, 36V215  
Colonel, 1C280; 6W(2)151  
Doctor, 9C293  
Ensign, Pennsylvania line, 2C224  
Major, 11W(1)18  
Miss, 9V104; 10W(2)261  
Mr., 1C138; 2H472; 6V414; 37V237;  
19W(1)135; 27W(1)288  
land of, storehouse on, York county,  
2H472  
pirate, 2V436  
Mrs., 38V144  
Mrs. ——— Brent, 14V214  
Abraham, 8T256  
Adjonadab, 36V262; 8W(2)123  
Alexander, 7V422; 8W(2)198  
Alice Wilson, 8W(2)177  
Andrew, 9C125  
Anna Bell, 23V205  
Anne, 27V345; 26W(1)203  
Anne Dalton, 9W(1)136  
Anne Muse, 23V204  
B. S., 23V204  
Benjamin, 8W(2)201  
Betty Stevens, 2T343  
Blanche Marion, 23V204  
Bushrod, 23V205  
Bushrod Muse, 23V204  
Bushrod Washington, 23V204, 205  
C. A. Stinemetz, Mrs., 23V204  
C. W., Reverend, 29V70, 452  
Catherine Schneider, 23V204  
Charlotte, 7V72  
Christian, 20W(1)221  
Clara Louise, 23V205  
Clarence Bushrod, 23V205  
Edmund, Captain, 1W(1)26  
Edward, 12V440; 18V210; 17W(1)81  
Eldad, 7H191  
Eleanor, 12V440  
Eliza, 17W(1)81; 9W(2)136  
Eliza Montgomery, 23V204  
Elizabeth, 14V95, 96, 99, 319; 17V308;  
10W(2)137  
Elizabeth Ann, 23V204  
Elizabeth Asbury, 23V204  
Elizabeth Parker, 6V414  
Elizabeth Washington, 23V203, 204  
Ella Frances, 23V204  
Ella Hepburn, 23V204  
Emma Gardner, 23V204  
Emma Louise, 23V204  
Fanny, 6W(1)239; 9W(2)34  
Fanny Burlingame, 23V205  
Florence Bacot, 19W(1)135  
Frances, 6C2, 17, 34  
Francis, 12V420  
Francis Slaughter, 10W(2)93  
Frank, 23V203  
Fulke, 15V195  
George, 6C18, 35; 28V249; 32V187  
George V. A., 15W(1)245  
Giles, 12V440; 14V96, 99  
Harriet P. Benson, 10W(2)140  
Hattie Steele, 23V204

Reed—Continued  
Helen, 10T42  
portrait of, 35V64  
Henry, 14V83  
Henry Shaw, 27V225  
Henry Willard, 23V204  
Isaac, 2T343; 28V252  
J. C., 27V226  
J. H., 15V334  
Jacob, 3C109; 5W(1)255  
James, 12V420; 31V360; 2W(2)277  
James (negro) 5N33  
James Benedict, 23V204  
James Henry, 23V204  
Jennings, 35V390  
Jesse Veale, 27V226  
John, 5N22; 6V166, 172; 8V80; 10V140,  
141; 23V204; 4W(1)117; 8W(2)180;  
10W(2)140  
John Redd mentions, 7V6  
John Durant, 20W(1)221  
John E., 27V226  
John S., 4N97  
John Washington, 23V204  
Joseph (Colonel, President of Supreme  
Executive Council of Pennsylvania)  
2C11, 88, 95, 96, 149; 8C45, 55, 71;  
9H374; 7T20, 24, 34, 36, 39; 8T9;  
24V49  
George Rogers Clark mentions, 1781,  
2C294  
General Henry Lee's letters to, 1779,  
1780, 6V153-158  
letter of, to General Charles Lee, 1776,  
7T35  
letter to Governor Jefferson, 1781,  
1C542, 600  
quoted, 19W(1)244  
General Washington's letters to, 6R175;  
7T40; 19W(1)248  
Joseph, of Bedford City, 27V226  
of Frederick county, 18V210  
private, 8V280  
Joseph Bailly, 23V204  
Julia, 5V150  
Katherine Grevill, 14V96  
Kitty Kelly, 23V204  
Letitia, 5T268  
Lewis, 4N81  
Lillian, 29V515  
Louise Schneider, 23V204  
Lovey, 3N19  
Lucinda, 23V204  
Lucy, 19V290; 38V362  
Lucy Cooke, 8W(2)180  
Lucy Franklin, 5V193  
Lydia, 10W(2)127  
Margaret Cocke, 37V237  
Margaret Jordan, 20W(1)221  
Margaret Price, 31V360  
Martha, 10W(2)134  
Mary, 6C18, 35; 18V210; 23V308;  
5W(1)55; 8W(2)198; 9W(2)280  
Mary Ann, 10W(2)127  
Mary Hepburn, 23V204  
Mary Louisa, 23V204  
Mary Muse, 23V204  
Mary Piles, 23V204, 205  
Nathan, Captain, 1C410  
Peggy, 5N22  
Penelope Wright, 1N130  
R., 4N97  
Rachel B., 9W(2)137  
Rebecca, 22W(1)191  
Rebecca Mitchel, 8W(2)198  
Richard, 14V99, 214; 15V450; 23V203,  
204; 10W(2)128  
Richard Henry Washington, 23V204  
Robert, 9C583; 7V421; 8W(2)201  
Robert Henry, 27V226  
Russell C., 27V133  
Sally Hozier, 10W(2)128  
Sarah, 8V80; 15V334; 8W(2)207







run church, 31V349; 12W(1)216  
 act concerning, 1772, 8H625  
 settlement, defense of, 6C645  
 Indians at, 8C273  
 shoals, 25V298  
 skins, 1C243; 3H63, 123, 357; 6H91;  
 1T42; 7V112; 10V56  
 See also Elk  
 Ellen, Ralfe, 11W(1)33  
 Ellen, John, 30V285  
 Robert, 29V408  
 Thomas, 4N122  
 William, 29V411  
 Elkey creek, 5V241  
 Elkhorn, Cumberland county, 17W(1)293  
 Elkhorne river, 12H664; 19V76, 77  
 Elkin, Elizabeth, 11V72; 23V285  
 Emanuel, 12W(1)256  
 James, 7H220; 24V189  
 John, 1H83; 11V72  
 Richard, 10V292  
 family, 10W(2)354  
 Elington, Ann, 1V444  
 Elkins, David, 21V278  
 G. H., 29V205  
 G. Herbert, 29V206  
 James, 9V140  
 Jesse, 17V193; 24V190  
 Mary Pedigo, 21V278  
 Nathan, 8C139  
 Nathaniel, 5T55; 9V142; 24V189; 30V380  
 Ralph, 24V189  
 Richard, 6C602; 24V189  
 S. B., death of, 20Vxvi  
 William, 9V141; 17V191  
 family, memorial of, 6Vv  
 Elinton, George, 30V276  
 Elora, Harrison family, 37V377  
 Elridge landing, ferry at, 5C27  
 Elks, Solo (Solomon) 4N122  
 Elks, See Elk; Elk skins  
 Elkon, William, 7V298  
 Elkon, Rockingham county, 4W(2)123,  
 124; 6W(2)59  
 end of Spotswood's journey, 3W(2)152,  
 172  
 German settlement in, 7V106; 9V351;  
 10V36, 84, 85; 13V114  
 Elwood, Beverley family, 1C218; 20V332,  
 333; 22V299  
 El (measure) 2H89; 3H122; 4H406  
 El wide muslin, 6V152  
 Ella Crump (horse) 35V361  
 Elam, Andrew, 26V269  
 Elaslee, Middlesex county, 15V200  
 Elbank, Sally, 9W(1)175  
 Elledge, Francis, 29V507  
 Elegantio [?] (book) 1N123  
 Ellegodd, William, 1N64  
 Ellegoo, Mary, 4N122  
 Ellegood, Canon, 13W(1)68  
 Colonel, British officer, exchange of, 2C20  
 Abigail Mason, 3N42; 29V506  
 Alice, 13W(1)288  
 Anne, 32V95; 1W(1)204; 13W(1)287  
 Eleanor, 1T205  
 Elizabeth, 32V95  
 Esther, 2T354  
 Esther Wilkins, 1T201  
 Fernelia, 4N13, 14  
 Fernelia, 13W(1)288  
 J. Atkinson, Doctor, 38Vxi (July '30)  
 Jacob, 1N5, 88, 101; 3N1, 2, 7, 57; 4N66,  
 106, 122; 3V89; 14V129, 249; 30V86;  
 32V95, 96; 4W(1)20, 205; 13W(1)68,  
 69, 287  
 Captain, 5V331  
 Colonel, 5N29; 5T144; 14V252; 30V373,  
 374; 1W(1)204; 13W(1)288  
 Major, 1N106  
 John, 1C222; 1N6, 7; 3N42; 1T201, 210;  
 29V506; 32V93  
 John Saunders, 32V96

Ellegood—Continued  
 Margaret, 2N55; 1T201; 2T355; 32V95;  
 13W(1)68, 287, 288  
 Margont Savage, 37V380  
 Mary, 4N122; 32V96; 1W(1)163;  
 13W(1)68  
 Mary Thelaball, 4N15; 8W(2)103  
 Nanny Powell, 1T201  
 P. Norly, 3N75  
 Peter Morley, 1T201; 37V380  
 Peter N., 4N122  
 Peter Nolley, 4N15  
 Peter Norley, 3N7; 8W(2)103  
 Rebecca, 32V95; 13W(1)287, 288  
 Rebecca A., 34V265  
 Rebecca Aithison, 32V96  
 Robert (negro) 5N34  
 Sampson (negro) 5N33  
 Samuel Inglis, 32V96  
 Sarah, 1T210; 32V95  
 Sarah Powell, 1T201  
 Susanna, 1T201  
 Tenelia, 8W(2)103  
 William, 1N71; 3N87; 5N87; 1T201;  
 15V376; 32V96; 2W(1)147  
 Captain, 5N29; 1W(1)163  
 family, 13W(1)67-69, 287-289; 25W(1)297  
 See also Elligood  
 Elligood house, 32V96  
 Ellen, John, 24W(1)125  
 Ellenborough, Lord, 9W(1)146, 245  
 Ellenton, Sally, 15W(1)257  
 Eller, Charles S., 27V31  
 George, 14W(1)191  
 Mary, 1C204  
 Ellerby, Edward, 12W(1)105  
 Ellerslie, Caroline county, 10W(2)223  
 Cottrell family, 10T186  
 Deaton family, 10T186  
 Westmoreland county, Parker family,  
 6V302  
 Ellerson, Mr., 35V401  
 Benjamin, 26V323  
 David, 2V365  
 Isabel Lilburne, 26V323  
 Lucy Murdaugh, 4W(1)59  
 Nathan, 5C433  
 family, 32V111; 4W(1)59  
 See also Elleson; Ellison; Ellyson  
 Ellerson's mills, Hanover county, 6V78;  
 9V423  
 Ellerton, England, 13V442  
 Ellery, Captain, C. S. A., 3V302  
 Elles, Jennet Wilkins, 9W(2)38  
 John, 9W(2)38  
 Ellesfield, Oxfordshire, England, 29V128  
 Ellesmere, Lord Chancellor, 8T136; 9V314  
 Elleson, John, 4N23  
 Mary Drury, 4N23  
 See also Ellerson; Ellison; Ellyson  
 Ellet, Mrs., 19V79; 32V408  
 Charles, letter to governor, 11C6  
 Elizabeth, 2T355  
 Israel, 29V33  
 Ellet's Women of the American Revolution  
 (book) 2R37  
 Elletson, Elizabeth, 4W(1)194; 5W(1)6, 7  
 family, 5W(1)8  
 arms of, 5W(1)7, 9  
 Ellett, Miss, 12V107  
 Mr., 3C360; 4C501; 6T123; 12V107  
 trader, 3C359  
 Mrs., 8V219; 32V404  
 Andrew, 24V443; 10W(1)192, 193  
 Anna Taliaferro, 12V107  
 Benjamin, 7W(2)52  
 Charles, 38Vxi (April '30)  
 Daniel, 25V65  
 Diner Conway, 9W(2)142  
 Elizabeth, 2V317  
 Gilbert, 24V391  
 Hannah Mead, 10W(1)193  
 Henriette M., 27V31

Ellett—Continued  
 James, 6V79; 9W(2)142  
 Keziah, 34V173  
 Loftin N., 11C24  
 Loftis, 6V79  
 Lofton N., 26W(1)263  
 Mary, 25V174  
 Nancy, 12W(1)180; 9W(2)142  
 Nannie, 24V443  
 Reuben, 27V31  
 Robert, 6V79  
 Salina, 32V365  
 Sally T., 6W(2)328  
 Sally T. Neale, 25V291  
 Susanna Eaton, 6T123  
 Temple, 31V345  
 Thomas, 7C176, 327; 6V79; 25V174, 292;  
 22W(1)124; 6W(2)327  
 Thomas P., 25V291; 6W(2)328  
 Virginia Wren, 6V79  
 William, 7C176; 29V430; 6W(2)327  
 family, 5V357; 10W(2)99  
 See also Ellit; Elliott  
 Ellett, Wingo and Crump shoe company,  
 19W(1)187  
 Elley, Esther Herndon, 4V199  
 Henry, 4V199  
 Elliar, Thomas, 12V18  
 Ellicott, Andrew, 3C592, 593; 4C33; 3R149;  
 5W(2)84; 6W(2)197, 201, 204  
 commissioner, 11H555, 556  
 expenses of, 4C53  
 geographer general, 20W(1)273  
 Journal of travels, 1797, 37V186  
 letter to Floyd, 11C35, 36  
 letters to Governor Henry, 4C25, 46, 50,  
 69  
 letters to Monroe, 9C322  
 letters to Governor Randolph, 4C403, 475  
 family, 8V109  
 Ellicott City, Maryland, 9V429  
 Ellicott's mills, 10C445, 477, 478  
 Ellidge family, 10W(2)357  
 Elliot, William, 7W(2)52  
 Elligood, Colonel, British army, 1C400, 609;  
 2C15  
 Elinor Jacob, 1T201  
 Esther, 1T201  
 Henry, 34V313  
 Jacob, 8C101, 134, 183, 237; 6H227;  
 1N59; 4N3; 4R136; 8V249, 252;  
 30V57; 13W(1)260  
 Captain, 2T326  
 Colonel, 8C103, 104, 166; 1N55  
 John, 1T201; 25V12  
 Jonathan, 1T201; 26W(1)109  
 Mary, 4N3; 1T197; 8W(1)275; 18W(1)179  
 Peter, 38V193  
 Rebecca, 30V85  
 Richard, 18W(1)179  
 Sarah G., 5N58  
 Thomas, 18W(1)179  
 William, 5V331; 16V17  
 See also Ellegood  
 Ellinger, William, 11Vv  
 Ellingsworth, Danile Maurice, 27V31  
 John, 21V312  
 Walton M., Lieutenant, 27V364  
 Ellington, Mrs. ——— Ellison, 10T207  
 Ader Carter, 10W(2)189  
 Alexander M., 10W(2)188  
 Ann, 10T207  
 Ann C., 16W(1)210  
 Ann Marshall, 9W(2)69  
 Becca, 10T207  
 Becca Farley, 9W(2)69  
 Betsy, 10W(2)188  
 Betsy Brannan, 10W(2)189  
 Betsy Rivers, 10W(2)188  
 Betsy Wright, 10W(2)187  
 Beville, 10W(2)187  
 Billie T., 10W(2)188  
 Carolina, 10W(2)189







Pioneer: Daniel Looper settled in this area before the 1790 census. He was born before 1774 and died in 1808 in Iredell (now Alexander) county. He was married to Sarah----, who was born in 1775 and died between 1846 and 1850 in what is now Alexander County.  
Children: William (m. Nelie Long); Rachel (m. Elijah Marlow); John (m. Susanah--); Joseph; Katherine (Richard Millsaps); Jane (m. Hiram Jolly); Marrell; Elizabeth (m. Tarlton Shoemaker, Jr)  
Line of descent: John Looper---William Looper---Oliver/Henry Looper---John Oliver Looper---Lillian Looper Mitchell  
Applicant: Lillian Looper Mitchell, Rte 2, Bx 461, Hiddenite, NC

Pioneer: Daniel Looper--information and children same as above  
Line of descent: John Looper---William Looper---William Newton Looper---Roy Lee(Looper) Redmond---  
Applicants: Phillip Leeroy Redmond  
Edith Redmond Walker  
Clay Eugene Walker  
Karen Walker  
Kristie Walker Tomlin  
Judith Walker Stewart  
William Jay Stewart

Pioneer: Charles Lovelace settled in Iredell before 1785. He was born in 1745 in Maryland and there he married Catherine Beall, who was born there in 1731. They both died in Iredell.  
Children: Eleanor (m. Jerimiah Gaither); Cassandra (m. --Alexander); Thomas; Sarah (m. Asa Johnson); Veelinda (m. Benjamin Summers)  
Line of descent: Eleanor Lovelace Gaither---Greenberry Gaither--Emily Gaither Hendley---Johanna Zipporah Hendley Campbell---John William Columbus Campbell---William Herman Campbell--Larry M Campbell  
Applicant: Larry M. Campbell, Rte 1, Box 281, Harmony, NC 28634

Pioneer: Nicholas McClelland--All we know of Nicholas is that he was born in Ireland and was in Iredell before 1763.  
Children: Mary (m. William Stevenson); Agnes (m. Robert Stephenson)  
Line of descent: Mary McClelland Stevenson---Matissa Stevenson Hill--James Henry Hill---James Lolo Hill---Mittie Ena Hill Linney---Lucy Evangelena Linney Barber  
Applicants: Mittie Ena Hill Linney  
Lucy E.L. Barber

CORRECTION: See a correction to the Christopher Houston application on page 10. We made some "typos" when it was typed for last quarter's publication.





7 REPLEAS 26 TRACKS VOL. XIV #1 Jan 1991

EQUITY MINUTE DOCKET, SUPERIOR COURT

*Abstracts of selected entries. For more detailed information, see the original volumes at the State Archives in Raleigh, N. C., or Microfilm C.054 30003.*

Volume I

May 10, 1834

William Guy & others) Petition for sale and distribution of real estate  
vs ) of Samuel Guy. It appearing to the satisfaction  
James Guy & others ) of the Court that James Guy, Richard Hancock and  
Elizabeth his wife and Thomas Hancock and Jerusha his wife, defendants,  
are not inhabitants of this State. It is therefore ordered that publi-  
cation be made for six weeks in Western Carolinian printed in Salisbury  
for said defendants to appear at next term of this Court and answer.

Spring Term 1840

Saml & Edw<sup>d</sup> Williams )  
vs ) Judg<sup>mt</sup> against Alex<sup>dr</sup> Williams  
Hiram Williams & others) and Jane Redman  
Court ordered to sell all the negroes mentioned in the complaint Bill as  
now on the premises of said Williams at the residence of the late Molly  
Williams in Iredell Co., on a credit of twelve months.

Fall Term 1841

Saml & Edward Williams )  
Executors of Samuel Williams) Petition for sale of negroes and  
& others ) distribution  
Surviving children named: Sally Harden, James Williams, Lucretia Redman  
intermarried with Hosea Redman, Jane Redman intermarried with John Redman,  
now dec, Samuel Williams, Alexander Williams and Henly (?) Williams.

Spring Term 1845

Joseph P. Caldwell admr & others) This case coming on to be heard upon  
vs ) the amended Bill of Petition at Fall  
John Norton & others ) Term 1843 -- Clerk ordered to sell  
land belonging to the heirs of James Campbell, dec on which John Norton  
lives...sale at Courthouse in Statesville on 20 Nov 1843 and that E. M.  
Campbell became the purchaser for the sum of Fifty dollars...

Editor's Note: See more detailed information about the Samuel Williams  
estate in Volume 2 ,page 20, Fall term 1839.



Stensby, Robert Hackhouse, William Willbourne, Michael Bryant, William Crier, Rowland Raine, Edward Cossett, Thomasie a maid, his negro, Stephen Barnett, William Crossman.

*William Parker*, 350 acres in the county of Warrisquick, on the south side of the Nanzemond River, over against Dumplinge Island. Due for the transportation of seven persons: John Gately, John Middep, Jane Veale, Mary Harford, John Free-thorne, Mary Waters, Wm. Golding. Granted last day of May, 1636.

*William Eyres*, 150 acres in the county of Warrisquicke, on the Maine River, being an island called the Long Pond, due by order of Court Dec. 6, 1634, and for his own personal adventure, and for the transportation of two persons, Robert Stanney and John Wood. July 14, 1636.

*John Bridges*, 250 acres in the county of [Warrisquicke] adjoining the land formerly granted to him, and bounded on the northwest by Warrisquick River, due 50 acres for his own personal adventure, and 200 for the transportation of four persons. Sept. 13, 1636. August 12, 1663, this patent was made to John Gatlin.

*Justinian Cooper*, 1050 acres in the county of Warrisquick, bounded on the northwest by the head of Lawn's Creek, southeast by the Back Creek, and northeast by his dwelling house, &c., due 50 acres for his personal adventure and 1000 for the transportation of 20 persons, viz.: Justinian Cooper, Richard Casey, Nicholas Man, John Curtis, John Corker, Henry Rancifull, Clement Evans, Henry Bonny, James Smith, George Stacy, *William Redman*, George Archer, William Banister, William Cooke, Samuel Eldridge, William Nosse, Mary Clinton, Jno. Davis Robert Radge, Rich. Smith, William Underwood.

*Christopher Reynolds*, 450 acres in the county of Warrisquick, bounded by a back creek running eastward behind the Pagan shore, some three miles upward, the land lying on the south side of the creek and an old Indian field belonging to the land. Due for the transportation of nine servants. September 15, 1636.

*Humphrey Scowne*, 100 acres in the county of Warrisquick, near the land on the south side of the Nanzemond river, between the lands of Joseph Sammon and John Gerry, the aforesaid land being a thicket, due 50 acres for his own personal adventure,







CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VA. MARRIAGES Collected by N.R. MURRAY for  
HUNTING FOR BEARS INC., P.O. Box 204, N.S.L., Va. (801) 298-6339

|             |                          |                          |
|-------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| OCT 26 1895 | RASCHE, ELLA             | BROADHEAD, WM F          |
| NOV 07 1785 | RATHER, JAMES            | ROWTON, ELIZABETH        |
| DEC 03 1787 | RATHER, KERON HAPPOCK    | MILLS, MOSES             |
| JAN 06 1807 | RAWLINS, ELIZABETH       | DUFFER, AUSTIN           |
| JUN 19 1781 | RAWLINS, JOHN            | TERRILL, NEFF            |
| AUG 17 1814 | RAWLINS, JUDITH          | WEATHERFORD, JONAS       |
| OCT 13 1796 | RAWLINS, LETTY           | FOWLKES, ARCHIBALD       |
| JUL 01 1806 | RAWLINS, MARGARET        | PEARSON, JOHN B          |
| AUG 06 1781 | RAWLINS, MARTHA          | MILLER, SMITH            |
| JAN 02 1786 | RAWLINS, NANCY           | HARRISON, CHARLES        |
| OCT 07 1805 | RAWLINS, POLLY           | CHEANEY, AMBROSE         |
| OCT 07 1799 | RAY, SKIPWITH            | HUTCHESON, POLLY         |
| OCT 11 1814 | READ, ALMERIA            | KENNON, CHARLES          |
| DEC 09 1768 | READ, ANNE               | JAMESON, WILLIAM         |
| JUL 27 1782 | READ, ELIZABETH          | HANEY, JOHN              |
| MAR 27 1786 | READ, JOHN NASH          | SPENDER, ELIZABETH JULIA |
| FEB 06 1783 | READ, MARY HILL          | BEDFORD, ROBERT          |
| JAN 05 1796 | READ, MILDRED            | HARRISON, ANDREW         |
| OCT 22 1808 | READ, PAULINE            | LE GRANDE, NASH          |
| DEC 17 1790 | READ, PRISCILLA          | SCOTT, CHARLES           |
| FEB 10 1790 | READ, THOMAS JR          | HASKINS, ANNA            |
| SEP 17 1788 | READ, WILLIAM            | BRYANT, ELIZABETH        |
| DEC 02 1802 | READ, WILLIAM            | SIMS, PATIENCE           |
| DEC 23 1796 | REASE, HUGH              | CAMPBELL, LUCY           |
| AUG 07 1786 | REDDING, JOHN            | PHILBY, ELENOR           |
| MAY 15 1787 | REDDING, ROBERT          | LEASON, MARY HARRISON    |
| AUG 26 1805 | REDEY, SABREY            | NASH, ROBERT             |
| SEP 09 1809 | REDMAN, COLLIER          | MALEY, NANCY             |
| DEC 17 1814 | REDMAN, GEORGE           | FOARD, KISSEE            |
| OCT 02 1809 | REDMAN, THOMAS           | TRAYNUM, SUSANNAH        |
| JUN 08 1774 | REDMAN, WILLIAM          | GOUGE, POLLY             |
| NOV 08 1804 | REDMON, GEORGE           | BRIZENDINE, NANCY        |
| MAY 10 1793 | REDMON, MILLY            | TRAYNUM, WILLIAM         |
| NOV 06 1814 | REDMOND, NANCY           | WILLIAMS, HENRY          |
| MAY 30 1789 | REESE, HEROD             | WEAVER, JUDITH           |
| DEC 29 1796 | REESE, HUGH              | CHAPPELL, LUCRETIA       |
| MAY 19 1800 | REESE, JAMES             | WARD, ANNE               |
| MAY 23 1814 | REID, THEODORE           | HARVEY, SALLIE B         |
| JAN 09 1796 | REVELEY, GEORGE          | JENNINGS, JUDITH SYDNOR  |
| JAN 16 1801 | REYNOLDS, BETSEY         | HART, WILLIAM            |
| NOV 10 1800 | REYNOLDS, DAVID ALLEGREE | WHEELER, POLLY           |
| JAN 25 1794 | REYNOLDS, JAMES          | PREWIT, NANCY            |
| SEP 02 1815 | REYNOLDS, JOHN           | ADAMS, POLLY             |
| JAN 28 1781 | REYNOLDS, JOSEPH         | MADDOX, MASSEY           |
| DEC 23 1801 | REYNOLDS, PEGGY          | HART, CHARLES            |
| DEC 28 1897 | RHODES, THOMAS F         | GENTRY, LOU M            |
| OCT 03 1806 | RICE, ANNA               | VAUGHAN, FRANCIS         |
| JAN 02 1797 | RICE, DAVID              | JOHNS, SALLY             |
| DEC 03 1792 | RICE, ELIZABETH          | JACKSON, FRANCIS         |
| OCT 31 1808 | RICE, ELIZABETH          | PERKINSON, JACKMAN       |







check Greene Co. In  
Wm. Redmond



Q. 1. a. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.



of his late father, Richard Pierce, to whom it was due for the transportation of eleven persons (names below). By West, Sept. 12th, 1636.

Thomas Wame, Christopher Young, Thomas Cansby, John Woodall, George Barker, Richard Bricktrell, Jon. Carter, John Wright, Mat. Martin, Michael Sparrier, Christopher Young.

(374). SAMUEL CURLY, 200 acres in James City County, on Tanks Pasbyhayes Creek, and bounded on the north east by the Chickahominy river; due: 100 acres by deed of Sale, dated July 9, 1636, from Alexander Stoner (due said Stoner for the transportation of two servants, Robert Pittwell, and Sampson Double) and 100 to said Curly for the transportation of two persons, Mary Curly his wife, and Robert Pettitt. By West, September 12, 1636.

(375). JOHN BRIDGES, 250 acres in the County of Warrisquick, adjoining the land formerly granted to him, and bounded on the northwest by the Warrisquick River; due: 50 acres for his own personal adventure, and 200 for the transportation of four persons. By West, September 13, 1636.

"August the 12th, 1663, this patent was made to John Gatlin his name.

Teste Fr. Kirkman" [Clerk of the Council].

(376) JUSTINIAN COOPER [1], 1,050 acres in the County of Warrisquick, bounded on the northeast by the head of Lawne's Creek, southeast by the Back Creek, and northeast by his dwelling house, &c.; due: 50 acres for his personal adventure, and 1,000 for the transportation of twenty persons (names below). By West, September 13, 1636.

Richard Casey, Nicholas Man, John Curtis, John Cokes, Henry Rannicifull, Clement Eyans, Henry Bonney, James Smith, George Stacy, William Redman, George Archer, William Bannister, William Cooke, Samuel Eldrige, William Nosse, Mary Clinton, Jon. Davis, Robert Radge, Richd. Smith, William Underwood.

NOTE.

[1] Justinian Cooper, gent., patented 1,120 and 1,350 acres of land near the head of Seward's Creek, in Isle of Wight, in 1645, part of which had been granted him in 1637.







CASWELL CO. NC. DEED BKS - 1777-1817-KEXDALL

Deed Book A

Page

- 150 State of NC - No. 98 - to George Huston 200 A on Cooper's Br a water of S. Hico  
adj John Cooper's old line. 3 Mar 1779. chc Henry Cooper, Jas Harralson.
- 151 State of NC - No. 77 - to Robert Terry 640 A on both sides Little Cr. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc Hezekiah Davis, Jno Brown.
- 152 State of NC - No. 56 - to Robert Dickins 325 A on Flat R adj land formerly of John  
Thompson now James Benton, claim of Thomas Redman, claim of Joshua Cate.  
3 Mar 1779. Chc Mathew and Philip Bryas (or Byras).
- 153 State of NC - No. 49 - to Robert Dickins 500 A on Rockey Fork of Deep Cr. adj his  
own line. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Blake, William Ring.
- 154 State of NC - No. 50 - to Robert Dickins 200 A on Flat R adj Wm. Yarbrough line,  
Bumpass line, near William Tapp line. 3 Mar 1779. chc not listed.
- 155 State of NC - No. 46 - to Robert Dickins 500 A adj claim of William Tapp, claim of  
Bumpass estate. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Blake, William Ring.
- 156 State of NC - No. 47 - to Robert Dickins 500 A on Cubbs Cr and Tar R adj Bumpass,  
John Bowles. 3 Mar 1779. chc Thomas Murrow, Wm. Ring.
- 157 State of NC - No. 28 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Deep Cr adj his own line, John  
Thomas, William Green. 3 Mar 1779. chc William Ring, John Blake.
- 158 State of NC - No. 23 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Tapley's Cr adj John Clayton,  
claims of Osburn Jeffreys, Thomas Person. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Thomas, Jno  
Clixby.
- 159 State of NC - No. 11 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Flat R adj former land of Joseph  
Jay, James Jay's line, claim of Ann Pryor, Henry Ford. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc John Womack, John Garrot.
- 160 State of NC - No. 86 - to Solomon Parks 640 A on both sides Nicks Br of Country  
Line Cr adj Robert Terry. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jno Kearsy, Wm. Kearsy.
- 161 State of NC - No. 44 - to James Sanders 640 A on Little Cr adj James Bradley.  
3 Mar 1779. chc Richd Sanders, Jno Snody.
- 162 State of NC - No. 84 - to Thomas Dunoho 640 A on Dan R adj James Sanders. 3 Mar  
1779. chc Jno Kearsy, Wm. Kearsy.
- 163 State of NC - No. 80 - to William Ring 300 A on Deep Cr adj his former line, claim  
of John Bridges & Wallace, Samuel Wheeler, William Glenn. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc Daniel Ledbetter, John Burford.
- 164 State of NC - No. 83 - to Richard Carlan 550 A on Toms & Jordan Creeks adj Robert  
Cartwright, claim of Barrett Davis. 3 Mar 1779. chc Bazell Davis, Thos Jones.
- 165 State of NC - No. 91 - to James Johnston 640 A both sides Nedds Cr of S Hico adj  
Roger Atkinson. 3 Mar 1779. chc not given.
- 166 State of NC - No. 36 - to Gabriel Davey 600 A adj John Cummins, Jeffreys line,  
Farmer's line crossing Flat R. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Cummins, John Mill.
- 167 State of NC - No. 109 - to Arthur Mitchell 400 A on on Storey's Cr adj Roger Atkin-  
son, John Campbell supposedly but found to be Roger Atkinson's line.  
3 Mar 1779. chc Joseph Gold, John Mitchell.
- 168 State of NC - No. 2 - to John Clayton 640 A adj John Thomas, claims of Thomas  
Person & Robert Dickins, John Clixby. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jno Blake, Wm. Ring.
- 169 State of NC - No. 114 - to George Moore 528 A both sides of little Bluewing Cr  
beginning on the VA line adj his own line, John Adams. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc William & Reubin Fletcher.
- 170 State of NC - No. 43 - to George Moore 467 A both sides Bluewing Cr adj VA line.  
3 Mar 1779. chc William & Reubin Fletcher.







Deed Book E

Page

- 125 Joel Corder to Richard Allen, for 50 lbs, 150 A head br south fork Country Line Cr adj Robert Cartwright. 16 Jan 1786. Acknd.
- 126 John Graves Sen. of CC to John Kerr of same, for 500 lbs, 102 A on Country Line Cr south side. 4 Apr 1786. Acknd.
- 127 John Wilkerson of CC to Benjamin Denny of same, for 60 lbs, 100 A on Donaldson's Cr adj Richd Jones, Thomas Person. 15 July 1786. Wit: Andrew Buchanan, Robert Bright.
- 128 William Stone of CC to Gideon Paterson Senr of same, for 160 lbs, 250 A east side Hyco R adj David Womack, John Henry Pryor, Burgess Harralson, Parker, Roger Atkinson. 18 Feb 1784. Wit: Ad Murphey, William Stone, Jun.
- 129 Andrew Caddell Sen. of CC to Andrew Caddell son of said Andrew, for natural love and affection to his son, 155 A on Richland Cr adj James Rankin. 3 June 1785. Wit: J. Atkinson, Charles Trim.
- 130 Anderson Ashburn of CC to Thomas Winningham of same, for 137 lbs, 10 sh, 200 A on S Hico adj Samuel Johnston, James Johnston, Cooper's line, George Huston. 10 Sept 1786. Wit: Thomas Yeats, John Ashburn, Thomas Kilgore.
- 131 Nicholas Christenbery of CC to Jarrot Wright of same, for 140 lbs, 307 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj claims of Jesse Jones & John Smith, Aaron Christenbery. 4 Jan 1787. Wit: H. Haralson.
- 132 Michael Robertson of Orange Co., NC, to James Smith of CC, for 100 lbs, 160 A, part of a 400 acre tract surveyed for Robertson on Bird's Cr. 17 Apr 1786. Wit: William Lockhart, David Robinson.
- 133 James Miller of CC to Joseph Smith, for 140 lbs, 240 A on Rattlesnake Cr adj Benjamin Ingram, Graves' line. 17 Jan 1787. Wit: Robert Mitchell, Edward Oxford, Jacob Miles.
- 134 William Hawkins Sen. of Spartanburgh, SC, to Richard Jones Jun. of CC, for 100 lbs, 350 A on Mayho adj John Baird, Donaldson, Isaac Vanhook, John Wilkerson. 8 Aug 1786. Wit: Joseph Langston, Ragland Langston, Martha McDanniel.
- 135 William Chambers of CC to David Morgan of same, for 100 lbs, 81 A on Henlie's Mill Cr, a tract Chambers bought of Childers, adj Roberts, Rosebrook. 12 Jan 1787. Wit: Thos Barnett, William Barnett.
- 136 David Shelton of CC to John Barnett of Campbell Co., VA, for 142 lbs, 115½ A south side Country Line Cr adj Eppy Hightower. 3 Nov 1786. Wit: Holloway Pass, H. Harrelson.
- 137 John McNeil of CC to Tobias Williams of same, for 50 lbs, 200 A on Country Line Cr adj Hays corner, Donaldson, Richard Moore. 16 Jan 1787. Acknd.
- 138 James Benton of CC to Joshua Cate of same, for ? , 100 A on Black's Br of Aldridge's Cr adj John Thompson, Thomas Redman, land deeded to Benton by State 3 Mar 1779. 16 Jan 1787. Wit: Thos Huley, Richard Holean.
- 139 James Walker and Ann Walker his wife of CC to George Mitchell of same, for 100 lbs, 100 A on Moon's Cr adj John Dill, Hezekiah Rice. 25 June 1785. Wit: Sherwood Nance, John Dill.
- 140 Stephen Williamson of CC to Obadiah Martin of Orange Co., NC, for 45 lbs, 645 A on Jordan's Cr adj the county line, being same granted Williamson by Robert Cartwright 17 Mar 1780. 27 Mar 1787. Wit: Benjamin Williamson, James Akin, Matthew Mills.
- 141 John Talbert of South Carolina, Dist. of Ninety-Six, to Joshua Browning of CC, for 220 lbs, 317 A both sides Richland Cr adj James Rankin, Alex Rose, Zachariah Jones, John Womack, Edward Clay, part of tract granted James Talbert 14 Oct 1761 by Earl Granville entered Orange Co. at Aug Court 1763. 26 Dec 1786. Wit: J. Atkinson, John Cooper.







## Deed Book C

## Page

- 51 John Cooper of CC to Philip Hall of same, for 100 lbs, 259 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Hall's line, Hadgett. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 52 David Carson of Washington Co., NC, to Nathaniel Melone of CC, for 43 lbs, 250 A on S Hico adj John Raney, Saml Woods & Malone, Thomas Willingham, Archd Hodge. 17 Dec 1784. Wit: Thomas Willingham, David Mitchell, Daniel Mason.  
(Note: After 1790 Washington Co. NC fell into the State of Tenn.)
- 53 George Foot Senr of CC to George Foot Jun of same, for 5 sh, 418 A on Horsley's Cr adj Pepper's line, Herbin's line. 16 Apr 1785. Wit: J. Williams, A Murphey.
- 54 James Huston of CC to William Huston of same, for 100 lbs, 280 A on Adams Cr adj Henry Horly, Charles Bostick, Charles Allen, Willm Huston, a part of old tract of Robert Huston decd. Also signed by Elenor Cooper. 10 Dec 1784.  
Wit: Henry Cooper, Mary Cooper.
- 55 Benjamin Merritt of CC to Anthony Samuel of same, for 7300 lbs inspected tobacco, 100 A on flint shoal Br to Country Line Cr, adj Charles Boulton. 21 Jan 1785.  
Wit: George Samuel, Archd Samuel, Wm. Stephens.
- 56 John Cooper of CC to Thomas Graves of same, for 60 lbs, 69 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Philip Hall, Charles Fooshe. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 57 Power of attorney - Richard Simpson of CC to John Reid late of Washington Co., VA, to demand and receive any ants. due him. 12 Jan 1785. Wit: Tyree Harris Jun., David Burton.
- 57-8 Richard Simpson of CC to Tyree Harris Sen of same, for 26 lbs, 13/8, 40 A on Haw R adj Simpson, David Burton. 20 Mar 1785. Wit: Jere Williamson, Tyree Harris, Jun. John Reed.
- 59 John Dobbin of CC to John Barnett of same, for 150 lbs, 157 A on Cole Br of Country Line Cr, it being tract purchased of Earl Granville 9 Jan 1761. 4 Apr 1785.  
Wit: Robt Wilson, Philemon Parton.
- 60 Robert Dickins of CC to William Tapp of same, for 10 lbs, 174 A adj Bumpas' line. 30 Sept 1784. Wit: Joseph ? , Daniel Hicks.
- 61 Ambrose Long of CC to Hugh Barnett Senr of same, for 3 lbs VA money, 59 A on Story's Cr adj Benton, Pryor, Jacob Bull's old field, William Chambers, a part of land Long purchased of State 13 Oct 1783. 26 Jan 1785. Wit: Jos<sup>s</sup> Dickson, Michael Dickson.
- 62 John Cooper of CC to William Brechen of same, for 100 lbs, 300 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Charles Fooshe, H. McNeill, Am Hargis. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 63 Jones Griffin and Rebecca his wife of Orange Co., NC, to Robert Cate of same, for 300 lbs proclamation money, 3 tracts in Orange Co. s side n fork Flat R, adj former line of Lawrence Redman, 180 A being land conveyed to Redman and by Redman to Garret, from Garret to Felix Gilbert, from Gilbert to Benja Allenthorp, and said Allenthorp conveyed to Jones Griffin registered Book A, page 620; also 126 A of land conveyed by Osborn Jeffreys to Jones Griffin on ne prong Flat R and granted to Jeffreys by Earl Granville 12 May 1755; also 311 A conveyed by Charles Williams to Jones Griffin on Flat R adj Redman, Jeffreys. 18 Feb 1775. Wit: Thomas Griffin Junr., Milinton Blalock.
- 64 Clayborn Wright of CC to Willm Stephen of same, for 360 lbs, 300 A which Stephens now possesses on Country Line Cr adj Thomas Robinson, David Hall, Saml Robinson, Solomon Parks. 18 Apr 1785. Acknd in open court.
- 65 William Day of Surry Co., NC, to Robert Davis of CC, for 50 lbs, 150 A on Tar R adj William Tapp, Thomas Person. 7 Oct 1784. Wit: James Wilson, Henry Day.
- 66 James Fletcher Jun of CC to William Smith of same, for 200 lbs, 308 A on middle prong of Cain Cr adj Thomas Miles, Goodrich Going, James Robinson, Rachael Gold, Archd Campbell. 10 Jan 1785. Wit: Archd Murphey, Richd Currier.







Deed Book B

Page

- 154 John Dill of CC to John Pepper of Guilford Co., NC, for 170 lbs, 200 A on Horsley's Cr along a road. Also signed by Mary Ann Dill. 26 Aug 1782. Wit: Tyree Harris, George Foote.
- 155 Jacob Thrash of Rowan Co., NC, to Edward Upton of CC, for 40 lbs, 65 A both sides Rattlesnake Cr, part of tract Benjamin Carter purchased of Earl Granville. 12 May 1783. Wit: James Stringer, DY Runnal.
- 156 Peter O'Neal and Elizabeth his wife of Guilford Co., NC, to John Dennis of CC, for 140 lbs, 100 A both sides Country Line Cr being a tract O'Neal purchased of Daniel Triplett who purchased same from John Triplett and he purchased of Henry Hays, and Hays purchased of Earl Granville deeded 7 June 1761, adj Nathan Williamson, Edmund Haggard, Richard Simpson, Henry Hays. 6 Feb 1784. Wit: Joseph Clark, William Clark Jr., John Williams.
- 157 John Cooper Senr. of CC to James Lea Jun of same, for 100 lbs, 345 A on S Hico adj his old corner, William Glen, crossing Cooper's Br. 5 Jan 1784. Wit: Thos Douglas, Abraham Fulkerson.
- 158 Moses Moore of CC to Daniel Meddows of same, for 40 lbs, 100 A, part of tract obtained by deed in 1779 adj Thomas Goss, Thomas Burke. 12 Mar 1784. Wit: Abraham Medearis, Arthur Moore.
- 159 James Benton of CC to James Jones of same, for 180 lbs, 200 A both sides Aldridge Cr near Black's Br adj James Redmon former line, Gourley's old line to Wolf Pitt Hollow. 21 Dec 1783. Wit: Thomas Ragsdale, Epaphroditus Benton, Elizabeth Ragsdale.
- 160 Zebedee Hicks and Elizabeth his wife of CC to Joshua James of same, for 22 lbs, 10 shillings, 150 A on Moon's Cr adj Asel Roberts, Richardson. 8 Mar 1784. Wit: Ja<sup>b</sup> Miles Sen., Richard Cross.
- 161 State of NC - No. 417 - to John Sammon 426 A adj Ambrose Gatewood, William Turner, John Dix. 13 Oct 1783.
- 162 State of NC - NO. 573 - to Spillard Coleman 175 A on Hogan's Cr adj Walker, Parkes, Gatewood, McCarney, his own line. 13 Oct 1783.
- 163 State of NC - No. 466 - to John Walker 337 A on Hogan's Cr adj Atkinson, William Parr, Harrison. 13 Oct 1783.
- 164 State of NC - No. 409 - to William Ragsdale 640 A on w side Country Line Cr adj Benjamin Merritt, Ragsdale's old corner, claim of Hall, claim of James Randolph. 13 Oct 1783.
- 165 State of NC - No. 450 - to Robert Moore 279 A on Hico adj his old line, Hugh Robertson. 13 Oct 1783.
- 166 State of NC - No. 350 - to James Taylor 100 A on Haw R adj Guilford Co. line. 29 Oct.
- 167 State of NC - No. 474 - to William Holcomb 400 A on Dan R adj James Bradley. 30 Oct '83.
- 168 State of NC - No. 604 - to Reuben Taylor 160 A on Mill & Cain Creeks adj Archibald Murphey, Abram Dunaway, James Randolph, on the main road. 13 Oct 1783.
- 169 State of NC - No. 498 - to Hugh McKeen 640 A crossing Cain Cr adj Archibald Murphey, Frederick Debow, claim of George Black, Roger Atkinson. 13 Oct 1783.
- 170 State of NC - No. 307 - to William Eak 400 A s fork Stoney Cr adj Jesse Oldham, Walker. 29 Oct 1782.
- 171 State of NC - No. 519 - to Andrew Warwick 150 A both sides Hico adj Robert Payne, John Jeffreys. 13 Oct 1783.
- 172 State of NC - No. 404 - to Amos Shaw 386 A both sides Saunders new road on Country Line Cr adj William Saunders, Terry's line, Stringer. 13 Oct 1783.

KASWELL CO. NC. DEED BOOKS. 1777-1817







Book B cont. 1786

Page

- 136 JOHN ANTHONY -Will- w. 9 May 1785. Wife Ursley; sons Jonathan, James, Elijah, John, William, Joseph; daughters Sarah Berry, Nancy Stone, Jane Corder, Elizabeth Anthony. Exec: wife and sons Jonathan and Elijah. Wit: Clifton Allen, James Jones.
- 138 ROBERT RAY - Will - w. 20 Apr 1775. Wife Annis; daughter Susannah Ray; other children. Exec: wife, James Ray, William Ray. Wit: Arthur Brooks, John Brooks.
- 139 Inv. estate of David Hall by Dorcass Hall.
- 140 Additional survey of estate of John Roberts of assets in hands of John Warrin, adm. in right of his wife Elisabeth.
- 141 Inv. estate of John Moore Sen. by Joseph Moore and Montford McGehee.
- 142 Valuation of personal estate of Bartlett Yancey. Estate to be divided among widow and ten children. (Names not given.) 15 July 1786. By John Williams, Robert Blackwell, Alex. Kerr.
- 143 Elijah Redman, orphan 1 year old, bound to William Swift.
- 144 Steven Bass binds himself to William Hudgens for rest of his life. 28 June 1786. Wit: John Willson, Betty Willson.
- 145 Lucy Pettiford, orphan of 6 years, bound to William Hudgens.
- 146 Polly Pettiford, 3½ year old orphan, bound to John Willson.
- 147 Stephen Pettiford, 1 year old orphan, bound to John Willson.
- 147 Bond for James Sanders appointed as sheriff of Caswell Co. 21 July 1786.
- 148 Bond for James Sanders as sheriff for 1785.

October Court 1786

- 149 Inv. estate of Benjamin Long by Reubin Long & Thomas Barnett.
- 150 Inv. estate of John Anthony by Jonathan Anthony.
- 151 Inv. estate of William Rankin on 2 Oct. 1786 by William Lockhart, adm.
- 152 Acct. of sale of estate of Richard Simpson on 12 Aug. 1786. Sales to: Mrs. Mary Simpson, Richd. Simpson Jun., John Reid, Capt. Waddy Tate, David Burton, Capt. Zeppa Tate, Jerre William-son, John Pepper, Sherwood Nance, George Jackson, John Foote, Jesse Oldham.
- 153 Appraisal estate of Mathew Jouett on 24 Sept. 1782 by Wm. Moore, Robert Blackwell, and David Hart. Returned on oath of Thomas Brooks, exec.
- 154 Inv. estate of Gabriel Hews by Danl. Hews, adm.
- 155 JAMES PHELPS - Will- w. 5 Aug 1785. Wife Mary; sons William, Ambrose, Obidiah, Reuben, Thomas, Larken; daughters Lucy, Betty, Polly; Mother; Exec: wife and son William. Wit: Shadrack Hutson, James Williamson. Proved on oath of John Phelps and William Cromwell.
- 156 Bill of sale: Samuel Morris to James Rice, one negro girl named Beck. 19 July 1786.
- 156 Bill of Sale: John Lea Sen. to William Lea, sale of stock and household goods. 11 Aug. 1786. Wit: John Rainey, Thomas Rainey.
- 157 Bill of sale: Stuart Farley to son Daniel S. Farley of Halifax Co. Va., sale of negro woman named Lucy "which was willed to me by John Farley deceased of Chesterfield Co. Va. at the death of his wife Mary Farley". Mary Farley (widow) of John. 17 June 1786. Wit: Mason Foley, Reubin Graves.
- 158 Power of attorney: Michael Dixon of Wilks Co. Ga. to Josias Dickson to sell lands in Caswell Co. 16 Aug. 1786. /s/ Michael Dickson. Wit: John Burnett, Isaiah Duest, Hugh Barnett, Thos. Barnett.
- 159 Alexander McIntosh, libel bill to Robert Parks. 13 Sept. 1786.







KASWELL CO. ~~WHITE~~ 1300KS 1777-1817 KENDALL  
DEED NC.

Deed Book A

Page

- 227 State of NC - No. 61 - to Leonard Brown 616 A on both sides Harts Hillsborough Road, the waters of Country Line Cr adj William Brown, claim of Hudson Berry, Bazzell Davis, claim of Luke Pendergast, William Rice crossing Cr to claim of John Rice. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Brown, Jno Brothers.
- 228 State of NC - No. 7 - to James Benton 100 A on Blacks branch of Aldridge Cr adj John Thompson's corner, Thomas Redman. 3 Mar 1779. chc Moses & Aaron Thompson.
- 229 State of NC - No. 33 - to Richard Hallman(Holeman) 250 A on Flat R adj Weldon line, Samuel Farmer. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Holeman, Daniel Farmer.
- 230 State of NC - No. 39 - to John Allison 200 A on south Fork of Flat R adj Ostion Jeffreys, William Blalack. 3 Mar 1779. chc William & Thomas Blalack.
- 231 State of NC - No. 94 - to Nathaniel King 140 $\frac{1}{2}$  A on west side of S. Hico adj John Lea, claim of William Waite, claim of Edmond Lea, Joseph Gold. 3 Mar 1779. chc Joseph Gold, Jno Mitchell.
- 232 State of NC - No. 113 - to Ann Pryor 400 A on Flat R adj Robert Collier, claim of Osbion Jeffreys Junr., James Messer, Robert Dickins. 3 Mar 1779. chc Mathew & Philip Pryor.
- 233 State of NC - No. 52 - to William Waite 640 A on Deep Cr of Flat R adj John Humpass, Rodger Atkinson, Robert Dickins. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Ring, Humphry Bearden.
- 234 State of NC - No. 32 - to James Farquhar 200 A on both sides Flat R adj John Far-rar, Joseph Aldridge. 3 Mar 1779. chc James Smith, William Bryant.
- 235 State of NC - No. 42 - to Lawrence Vanhook 380 A on Bushey Br adj William Lea Senr., claim of John Atkinson, David Vanhook, claim of Alexander Rose, claim of Joseph Saratt. 3 Mar 1779. chc Thomas Vanhook, James Hubbert.
- 236 State of NC - No. 24 - to Michael Montgomery 250 A on NW side of Rattlesnake Cr adj David Roper. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jas Montgomery, Peter Baxter.
- 237 State of NC - No. 68 - to Joseph Sarraatt 306 $\frac{1}{2}$  A crossing S. Hico, adj William Lea, claim of John Douglass, Webb, Lawrence Vanhook. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Sarraatt, Thomas Neeley.
- 238 State of NC - No. 13 - to Francis Browning 150 A on both sides of Storys Cr adj Joshua Browning, Roger Atkinson. 3 Mar 1779. chc Abraham Fuller, Lawrence Vanhook.
- 239 State of NC - No. 95 - to John Rice Senr. 640 A on Countryline Cr adj Henry Williams, claim of Alexander Kerr, claim of Richard Estise, William Rice, Leonard Brown. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Brown, Wm. Rice.
- 240 State of NC - No. 60 - to David Hart 640 A on both sides Harts Hillsborough Road, waters of Countryline Cr, adj Isreal Barker, claim of William Mitchell, claim of George Sims, claim of Daniel Parker. 3 Mar 1779. chc George Barker Senr., James Barker.
- 241 State of NC - No. 69 - to Samuel Walker 621 A on n Fork of Moon's Cr adj John Johnston, claim of James Scott, Henry Dixon Jun., claim of Daniel Johnston. 3 Mar 1779. chc Daniel Johnston, Jas. Walker.
- 242 State of NC - No. 29 - to John Oaks(Oakes) 100 A on Oakes' Br of Moon's Cr adj Samuel Paul. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Whitten, Thos. Baxter.
- 243 State of NC - No. 31 - to Samuel Paul 300 A on both sides Oakes Br of Moon's Cr adj his deeded land, Ninian Harrison. 3 Mar 1779. chc Christopher Huston, Thomas Baxter.
- 244 State of NC - No. 108 - to Isreal Barker 640 A on both sides Hart's Hillsborough Rd, waters of Stoney Cr and Country Line Cr adj Thomas Hart, claim of Alexander Kerr, claim of James Barker, claim of David Hart. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Mitchell, Jno Barker.







1820 10 Service

Hosea 235  
Joel "  
Thomas "  
William "

1830 10

Hosea 033  
Joel 033  
John 033  
Larkin 003  
Thomas 033

1830 11 West

William Redman 022 0101 0002001 Carroll Co

1830 11- East CI-131

Redmon John 00001 00000001001  
Redmond, William gr 177- 221001-100101

1840 Clay

William 229 10001 000001  
" 231 2121001 000001  
" 240 11200001 101001

Culbuck Co by Wells

1887 Wm Redman Bu 1-124

West, Ephraim 1880 4-61  
J. Wesley 1882 7-81  
Mary 1888 11-132







- 28, Mary 20, John PAGE 23, Sarah 19, Jenks  
 KELTON 28, Isaac PALMER 25, Haley BARBANK 38,  
 Samuel WILLISTON 25, Wm. LATHROP 23, M. B.  
 MANGER 28, Wm. McDOWELL 42, Masten 14, John  
 PEACOK 33, John McKEA 38, George FOULK 28,  
 James BECK 25, William 30, Cyrus VUTIS 25, Mrs.  
 KENNET 22, Matthew ANDERSON 25, William  
 FURLONG 28, Susan PRICE 35, Jephtha FOULKES  
 41, Absalom MARSH 30, Va Md, Sh-174-20  
 REDFORD, William H. 36, Sarah 36, Sarah 6, John 5,  
 Mary 3, Samuel 2, T SC, Wi-6-251  
 REDFORD, Winney 50, Lydia A. 21, NC NC, He-117-312  
 REDICK, Edward G. 40, Harriett A. 26, Sarah 3, James 1,  
 NC NC, F-1272-650  
 REDIN, Sarah 25, John 3, Sarah 1, NC T, Hy-1041-156  
 REDING, George 36, Mary 25, Tabitha 25, Isaac 12,  
 James 6, William 3, Mary 1, NC NC, He-89-420  
 REDINGS, Absolum 48, Sarah 45, Susan 23, William 19,  
 Mary E. 15, James C. 12, Henry H. 10, Thomas H.  
 6, Martha J. 4, NC T, He-58-368  
 REDIT, Aquilla 66, Elizabeth 64, Sarah BONNER 16,  
 Frances 14, Harriet BRAZELL 6, NC NC, Sh-401-  
 207  
 REDIT, Johnathan 38, Mary 29, Harriet 8, Sarah 6,  
 Lycurgus 4, Saml. 2, NC T, Sh-399-207  
 REDIT, Saml. 22, Mary 21, T Va, Sh-400-207  
 REDIT, Stark A. 46, Cynthia 46, James 22, Martha 20,  
 Theophilus 18, Wm. 17, Granbery 16, Cynthia 14,  
 NC T, Sh-980-287  
 REDIX, Robert 50, Ritly 46, William 23, Cornelius 20,  
 Mary 17, James 18, John 16, May 13, NC NC, Co-  
 744-791  
 REDMAN, B. 25, Z. 36, W. 14, Va Va, Wi-387-435  
 REDMAN, Bengamin 26, Louisa 18, T T, Sm-154-638  
 REDMAN, Franklin 23, Ann 33, Alvis 3, Sarah J. 2, NC T,  
 Cl-1377-680  
 REDMAN, James 38, Mary 32, Mary Ann 7, Young 4,  
 Layton 1, T T, Sn-97-411  
 REDMAN, Jane 55, Hossea 23, Sarah 18, Elbert 16,  
 Carwell 13, James 11, NC NC, Cl-1113-641  
 REDMAN, Jeremiah 31, Monah 34, William ROSE 17,  
 nancy 17, T T, H-13-738  
 REDMAN, John 40, Margriet 40, Elizabeth 20, Nancy 19,  
 John 17, Joseph 18, Sarah 10, Martha 8, Va Va,  
 Sm-153-638  
 REDMAN, John 31, Elizabeth 32, Jacob 9, Martha 7,  
 Sarah 2, Rebecca 50, T T, Mo-1533-218  
 REDMAN, John P. 31, Artamissa B. 21, Almira C. 16,  
 William 3, Robert 1, T T, Me-674-800  
 REDMAN, Moses 34, William 15, Mary 13, Jane 12,  
 Sarah 11, T T, Mo-1534-219  
 REDMAN, Thomas 26, Martha 22, NC T, Cl-1122-642  
 REDMAN, William 22, Eliza 19, Ann 1, T T, H-88-749  
 REDMAN, William 48, Elizabeth 50, Mahala 18, Nancy  
 12, George 7, NC NC, Me-544-782  
 REDMAN, William 66, John 21, George 17, Jane 14,  
 William 12, Va Va, Cl-1044-629  
 REDMAND, Elhany H. 27, Mary 26, Elizabeth 7, Martha  
 M. 5, Nancy G. 3, Henry L. 5/12, Va NC, Dk-  
 1139-161  
 REDMON, David 28, Mary 31, Wiley 10, Job 8, Jacob 5,  
 Jane 4, Levi 5/12, Jane BRITTON 45, Va Va, Cl-  
 616-562  
 REDMON, Francis 63, Susan 61, Lucy BRADY 37,  
 Wesley REDMON 18, Emmet BRADY 7, Francis 5,  
 Mary 3, Jas. REDMON 16, Burrel 30, NC NC, Fe-  
 549-833  
 REDMON, H. G. 40, Lucinda 34, W. H. 15, Ann J. 14,  
 Martin F. 5, NC Ky, Mg-321-596  
 REDMON, Nelson C. 31, Elizabeth 27, John G. 7, Mary  
 A. 5, Joseph N. 3, Nancy E. 1, T T, Me-671-798  
 REDMON, Solomon 65, Disy 59, Malinda 30, Gerusia P.  
 24, Va Ga, Dk-1138-161  
 REDMOND, Benjamin 60, Lucy 63, Susan 30, John 21, Va  
 Va, Dk-632-88  
 REDMOND, Gideon 38, Nancy 28, James 12, Sarah 6,  
 Martha 4, Missa 2, Mary J. 1, Va Va, Wi-918-609  
 REDMOND, Hannon 40, Mary G. 43, Mary P. 17, Benjamin  
 15, Charity 14, Jesse 11, Lucy 9, William R. 7,  
 Martha A. 5, Susanna C. 3, Sarah E. 7/12, Washing-  
 ton GREEN 20, Francis D. 59, SC NC, Dk-567-78  
 REDMOND, Henry A. 34, Francis 56, Harriet 31, Nancy 28,  
 James 3, John 1, T Ireland, Rb-1085-117  
 REDMOND, James 57, Jane 40, Washington 22, Madison 19,  
 Archabald 16, Artella 14, Sarah A. 12, Narcissa 9,  
 James M. 6, Seaneth 3, Va T, Dk-599-83  
 REDMOND, James 34, Ester 32, William 10, Solomon 8,  
 Martha J. 6, Susan A. 2, Sarah 3/365, NC T, Dk-  
 592-82  
 REDMOND, John 54, Elizabeth 54, Elizabeth 20, Edley 18,  
 Adaline 16, Emeline 14, Marcus STOKES 13, Martha  
 MORTON 8, Va Va, D-55-543  
 REDMOND, Jno. F. 24, Malvina 21, Lucy A. 1, Va T,  
 Wi-771-589  
 REDMOND, Joseph 35, Nancy 32, Elizabeth 8, Archie 7,  
 Susan 4, Ann 3, Mary 2/12, Va T, D-72-546  
 REDMOND, Josiah 23, Winifred 22, T T, D-100-549  
 REDMOND, M. 25, Henrietta 20, Zilpha 1, Va T, Mt-35-  
 498  
 REDMOND, William 28, Susan 26, Jane 8, William 5,  
 John 3, Mary 5/12, Va T, D-60-544  
 REDWINE, Wiley 59, Avis 58, John W. 18, Louvina 15,  
 NC NC, Bl-623-791  
 REE, John 46, Nicey G. 41, Jonathan J. 21, Joab F. 18,  
 Louisa A. 15, Rebecca E. 13, Mahersel L. 9, John  
 G. 5, Mary A. 2, SC SC, Cr-832-129  
 REECE, A. 23, B. 19, T T, Dy-658-434  
 REECE, A. D. 23, Ann 23, Va NC, G-2163-560  
 REECE, Charles T. 54, Geo. W. 25, Mary 19, Nancy 21,  
 Phebe 13, Francis 11, Napoleon 9, Andrew J. 7,  
 T T, Li-731-318  
 REECE, Elijah 20, T, Mg-129-570  
 REECE, Elijah 84, NC, Mg-120-569  
 REECE, Elizabeth 61, Hannah 34, Malvina 22, Elizabeth 8,  
 Pleasant 24, T T, O-311-680  
 REECE, H. R. 30, Zilpha 29, Phereby 65, Charlotte 25,  
 T T, Hu-546-260  
 REECE, Hiram 44, Annie 44, Elvira 22, Rebecca 20,  
 Robert 19, Charles 17, Mary 13, Benj. B. 11,  
 Minerva 9, Hiram 7, Lutitia 4, Caladonia 3, T Ga,  
 Li-625-301  
 REECE, Hubbard 33, Matilda 26, Mary J. 7, John M. 5,  
 Amanda E. 2, Elizabeth 8/12, T T, Sm-641-515  
 REECE, Huston 38, Sarah A. 34, Jackson 13, Nancy 11,  
 Daniel 9, John 5, Ruth 3, T T, D-158-740  
 REECE, Jacob 54, Rhoda 43, Ann 22, Jorden 21, Caroline  
 17, John 15, Napoleon 12, Sophia 10, Eliza 6, Rufus  
 3, Va Va, Li-616-86  
 REECE, James 33, Rachael 25, NC T, Hu-551-261  
 REECE, James T. 36, Elizabeth 30, Kirby SEARCY 22,  
 Barbara 20, Bransford P. REECE 4, Emeline  
 THOMAS 22, Martha 18, NC T, Sm-650-517  
 REECE, John 51, Sarah 51, Daniel 29, Frances J. 19, J.  
 C. D. 16, Samuel S. 13, G. W. 11, SC NC, Mg-123-  
 569  
 REECE, Jno. 38, Elender 35, James 13, Payton 11,  
 Wade 9, Lucy 7, Josiah 4, John 4, Elender 1,  
 Travis 10/12, T T, J-893-599  
 REECE, John 83, Tempy 35, Wade H. 13, Leroy 10,  
 Wm. R. 8, Caleb 12, Emily J. 5, Taby 1, NC T,  
 Sm-642-515  
 REECE, John 47, Sally 37, Wm. 16, Elias S. 14, Lurana  
 12, Abraham 9, Luther 8, Rough & Ready 2/12,  
 NC NC, Sm-646-516  
 REECE, Jordan 45, Martha D. 43, Uriah E. SQUIRES  
 26, Amanda 23, John W. 8/12, Va Va, Ms-19-190  
 REECE, Josiah 42, Elizabeth P. 33, Wm. H. 10, Martha  
 J. 8, John O. 7, Miles 5, David C. L. 3, NC T,  
 Sm-627-513  
 REECE, L. B. 31, Sarah 43, Richard 12, John 9, Betitha  
 8, Levi 6, Serena 4, Amanda 19, T SC, Hu-547-260  
 REECE, Martha 86, Tempy HEWETT 53, Elias REECE  
 35, Jane 39, Judy 19, Moses GIVENS 18, Champion  
 DIAL 7, James 5, NC NC, Sm-649-517







Antiques of Claborn & Sons  
Johns

Hooper Cem. Located near Underwood Grove  
Church Rd - South of Arthur

|                 |   |                                                  |
|-----------------|---|--------------------------------------------------|
| all<br>together | { | 3-108 { Hester Richmond b. 3-27-1821 d 1-23-1903 |
|                 |   | Arthur " 8-19-1890 12-14-1890                    |
|                 |   | Gemalia " 9-27-1897 - 12-14-1898                 |
|                 |   | Navy E. " 8-16-1857 3-9-1915                     |







# Ancestor Chart

Name of Compiler \_\_\_\_\_  
 Address \_\_\_\_\_  
 City, State \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date \_\_\_\_\_

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
 person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b. Date of Birth  
 p.b. Place of Birth  
 m. Date of Marriage  
 d. Date of Death  
 p.d. Place of Death

4 WILLIAM REDMOND  
 (Father of No. 3)  
 b. 1  
 p.b. IREDELL CO. NC  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

2 WILLIAM REDMOND  
 (Father of No. 1)  
 b. 6 DEC 1818  
 p.b. IREDELL NC  
 m. 6 DEC 1838 GREENE CO. IN  
 d. 25 JAN 1887  
 p.d. GULASKI CO. KY

5 ELIZABETH W  
 (Mother of No. 2)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

JAMES REDMOND

b. 20 OCT 1839  
 p.b. CLAIRBORNE IN  
 m. 3 OCT 1869 GULASKI CO. KY  
 d. 13 NOV 1886  
 p.d. GULASKI CO. KY

6 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 5)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

3 ELIZABETH WEST  
 (Mother of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

7 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 3)  
 b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

CHARITY TURPIN FA: SOLOMAN  
 (Spouse of No. 1)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

8 THOMAS REDMOND  
 (Father of No. 4)  
 b. 1745  
 p.b.  
 m. 1779  
 d.  
 p.d.

9 MARY ELIZABETH TAPLEY  
 (Mother of No. 4)

b. 1755  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

10 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

11 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 5)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

12 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

13 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 6)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

14 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 m.  
 d.  
 p.d.

15 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 7)

b.  
 p.b.  
 d.  
 p.d.

16 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 8,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

17 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 8,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

18 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 9,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

19 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 9,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

20 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 10,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

21 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 10,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

22 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 11,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

23 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 11,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

24 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 12,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

25 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 12,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

26 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 13,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

27 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 13,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

28 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 14,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

29 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 14,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

30 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Father of No. 15,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

31 \_\_\_\_\_  
 (Mother of No. 15,  
 Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.

b.  
 m.  
 d.

b.  
 d.







# Descendant's **FAMILY SHEET**

Name THOMAS REDMOND

Do not write in this space

Husband's Code .....  
Wife's Code .....

Footnoting. To substantiate the information recorded on this page, please use the footnotes listed below. One of these numbers should be placed in the circle provided next to each answer on the questionnaire.

Use ① only if you have filled in the blank from personal knowledge (such as the name of your brother). If you must look up his marriage date, give as the source wherever you looked it up. If you asked him, give his name as the source.

① Name and address of person filling in this sheet.

Date \_\_\_\_\_

② IREDELL CO INC WILL

③

④

⑤

⑥

⑦

⑧

HUSBAND'S NAME THOMAS EMBASIOUS REDMAN City, Town or Place \_\_\_\_\_ County or Province, etc. \_\_\_\_\_ State or Country \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Day Month Year \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Present Address (or) Place of Burial FAMILY CEM. NW IREDELL CO - ON REDMOND LINE

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ His Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Marriage of HUSBAND and WIFE on this sheet \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Check here if there was another marriage: By husband ☐ By wife ☐ Was this couple divorced? Yes ☐ No ☐ When? \_\_\_\_\_

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME MARY ELIZABETH TAPLEY (Use separate sheet for each marriage)

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Day Month Year \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Present Address (or) Place of Burial \_\_\_\_\_

Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Her Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Items of interest about the above couple (occupations, hobbies, achievements, social, civil, and political activities; physical descriptions—include photos if possible; military service; cause of death):

Do not write in this space

Do not write in this space

Use reverse side for additional information

| Have family sheet | CHILDREN<br>(Arrange in order of birth) | Day Month Year<br>Birth<br>Information | Day Month Year<br>Death<br>Information | Day Month Year<br>Marriage<br>Information    |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|
| 1                 | <u>SOHN</u>                             | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____<br>TO _____             |
| 2                 | <u>HOSEA</u>                            | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____<br>TO _____             |
| 3                 | <u>FRANCIS</u>                          | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____<br>TO _____             |
| 4                 | <u>SOEL</u>                             | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____<br>TO _____             |
| 5                 | <u>WILLIAM</u>                          | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____                   | ON _____<br>AT _____<br>TO _____ <u>1820</u> |

Check here if there are additional children ☐







## FAMILY SHEET

HUSBAND'S NAME THOMAS ERASIMUS REDMAN Code .....

PAGE 2

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME MARY ELIZABETH TAPLEY Code .....

## FOOTNOTES:

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Do not write in this space

Do not write in this space

| Have family sheet | CHILDREN<br>(Arrange in order of birth) | Code | Birth Information | Death Information | Marriage Information     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------|------|-------------------|-------------------|--------------------------|
| 6                 | LARKIN                                  |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 7                 | KEZIAH                                  |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 8                 | MARtha                                  |      | 1790<br>ON<br>AT  | 1858<br>ON<br>AT  | SOLUS KEATON<br>ON<br>TO |
| 9                 | "BEISY"<br>ELIZABETH                    |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | AZEL SHARPE<br>ON<br>TO  |
| 10                | MARY                                    |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 11                | LUCKY                                   |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 12                |                                         |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 13                |                                         |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 14                |                                         |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |
| 15                |                                         |      | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>AT          | ON<br>TO                 |







CENSUS HISTORY OF: THOMAS EARSJUS REOMAN

Date of birth: \_\_\_\_\_ Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

[illegible][illegible]

|                              |  |
|------------------------------|--|
| Dwelling #                   |  |
| Family #                     |  |
| Head of family               |  |
| Age                          |  |
| Sex                          |  |
| Color                        |  |
| Occupation                   |  |
| Value of<br>real estate      |  |
| Value of<br>personal estate  |  |
| Place of birth               |  |
| Married this yr              |  |
| School this yr.              |  |
| Can't r. or wr.              |  |
| Deaf, blind,<br>insane, etc. |  |

1850 - County: State: Post Office:

[illegible]

1860 - County: State: Post Office:

[illegible]







## THOMAS ERASTUS REDMAN

517

Thomas Erastus Redman, the patriarch of the clan for a large number of Redman families in North Iredell County and elsewhere, was first recorded as acquiring property on the "Dropping-off Branch" of upper Rocky Creek in January 1779. In a state land grant, dated 27 January, 1779 Redman was granted three hundred and twenty acres of land, the first of many acquisitions. Tradition indicates that sometime in 1779, Redman was married to Mary Elizabeth Tapley. There is little evidence in local records to show where Thomas Redman or Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman came from. Family tradition has come down from his sons that he came from Ireland by way of one of the eastern states. A Tapley family in Virginia may well have been a part of the background of Mary Elizabeth Tapley. Census records bear out the evidence that Thomas Redman was born in 1745, and Mary Elizabeth about 1755. In the 1790 census, the Thomas Redman family is listed as having two white males over 16 years of age, 3 white males under 16, and 4 white females. In the 1800 census, the Thomas Redman family is reported as 2 males under ten, 2 males from 10 to 16, 3 males from 16 to 26 and 1 male over 45; also 2 females from 10 to 16, 2 females from 16 to 26 and one female over 45. The numbers change, but Thomas Redman is recorded in the census for 1810, 1820, and 1830.

According to a will written in 1830, Thomas Redman and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman had a family of six sons and five daughters. They are: sons, John, Hosea, Francis, Joel, William, and Lark; and daughters, Keziah, Martha, Elizabeth (Betsy), Mary and Lucy. Three of Thomas Redman's children married three of neighboring Samuel Williams' children and thus began a chain of events which has resulted in the entwining of these two families in many instances throughout the last two hundred years. These families will be recorded in separate stories.

In the 1830 will, the daughter, Keziah, was recorded as deceased after having married Julius Keaton and having a son, Wesley Keaton. Daughter Martha married Azel Sharpe, evidently against her father's will,

she had a daughter, Carolina, who was remembered in Thomas Redman's will. Sharpe family records report that Martha, born in 1790, died in 1858. Francis Redman was listed in the 1810 census, but that was all. He may have gone West. Joel Redman is listed in the 1810 census, the 1820, and the 1830 census with a family of three sons and three daughters. He faded from Iredell history in the 1830's, giving rise to the supposition that he, too, moved to the West.

William Redman was married in 1820 with a wife under 20, and a family of two boys and one girl. He, too, moved on and was later reported to have gone to Tennessee.

The younger son, Larkin, married and had at least three daughters in 1830. His later years were spent with the Allison Speaks family. Nothing is known of daughters Mary and Lucy except they were mentioned in the 1830 will.

Records indicate that Thomas Redman purchased nearly fifteen hundred acres of land, some of it may have been sold, but most of it was deeded to his children. When his estate was settled, an inventory list discloses many interesting items, among them were two stills, tubs, pewter plates, pewter basin, a desk, a Bible, and a spelling book indicating that he was a man of some education. He was also able to sign his name to his will. In his will he lists eight slaves by name.

Thomas Redman was said to have taken part in the Revolutionary War, a great-great-granddaughter from Missouri has joined DAR on his record.

Indications are that Elizabeth was also dead when the will was probated in 1836. They are buried in a small family cemetery in north-western Iredell County, on land that still remains in the Redman family.

— Alta Lee and Elizabeth Redman.







## HOSEA REDMAN

513

Hosea Redman, born ca 1783, son of Thomas Erastus and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman, married Lucretia Williams, born ca 1777, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Molly) Williams. Hosea, who is listed as the second son, perhaps fathered the largest number of Redman families who remained in Iredell

County. Hosea and Lucretia were more than likely married in early 1805, as the customary gift of land from his father was dated 16 February, 1805. The first child, daughter Parmelia was born in 1806. By the 1810 census, Hosea and Lucretia had three boys and one girl. In the 1820 census, they list five sons and two daughters, and in the 1830 census, there are six sons and two daughters. The children as listed in an 1865 will are Parmelia, Darnadus, Erastus, John Tapley, Jane, Absolum, George Washington, and Thomas Redman.

Parmelia Redman married Holman (Tom) Morgan and had two sons, John and Tom (Thomas L.) Morgan. Darnadus Redman who married Hetha Allen and had four children, three sons and one daughter: Thomas L., Mary B., John T., and George W. Redman. Erastus Redman, who late in life, married Charity Barker, widow of Howell Barker, had no children. John Tapley Redman, who married Sarah Massey Brothers, a young widow, had at least twelve children, nine of whom reached adulthood. They were James Albert, Hosea, Mary Jane, John, Washington, Martha, Robina, Louisa and Louesa.

Jane Redman, married John B. Greene of Rutherford County, and moved to Alexander County. Their children were William C. Greene (he became a doctor in Wilkesboro), Lucretia Adeline, Martha Jane, Emma, and Arthur Judson Greene.

Absolum Redman, (a Baptist minister) married his cousin Milver Redman's widow, Jane Howell. Their children were Hosea Columbus (or Lum), Rodolphus (or Dol), Isabella, and Cornelia Redman. Absolum first began to take part in church activities at Big Springs (later known as Pilgrim) Baptist Church. Although his sons married and had families, neither survived Absolum very long. Daughter Cornelia died 15 October 1874, Lum died 13 April 1891, Absolum died 22 August, 1892 and Dol died 7 October that same year, 1892.

George Washington Redman, better known as "Wash" Redman, was twice married, first to Fannie Kemp, their children were Isabell, Thomas E. (Rev.) and Lula Redman. "Wash" Redman's second marriage was to Elizabeth Younger; their children were Terresa, Lelia, and Cicero.

The younger son, Thomas Redman, who was not thought to be married, was a school teacher. He is buried with his parents in an unmarked grave in a small family cemetery in northwestern Iredell County.

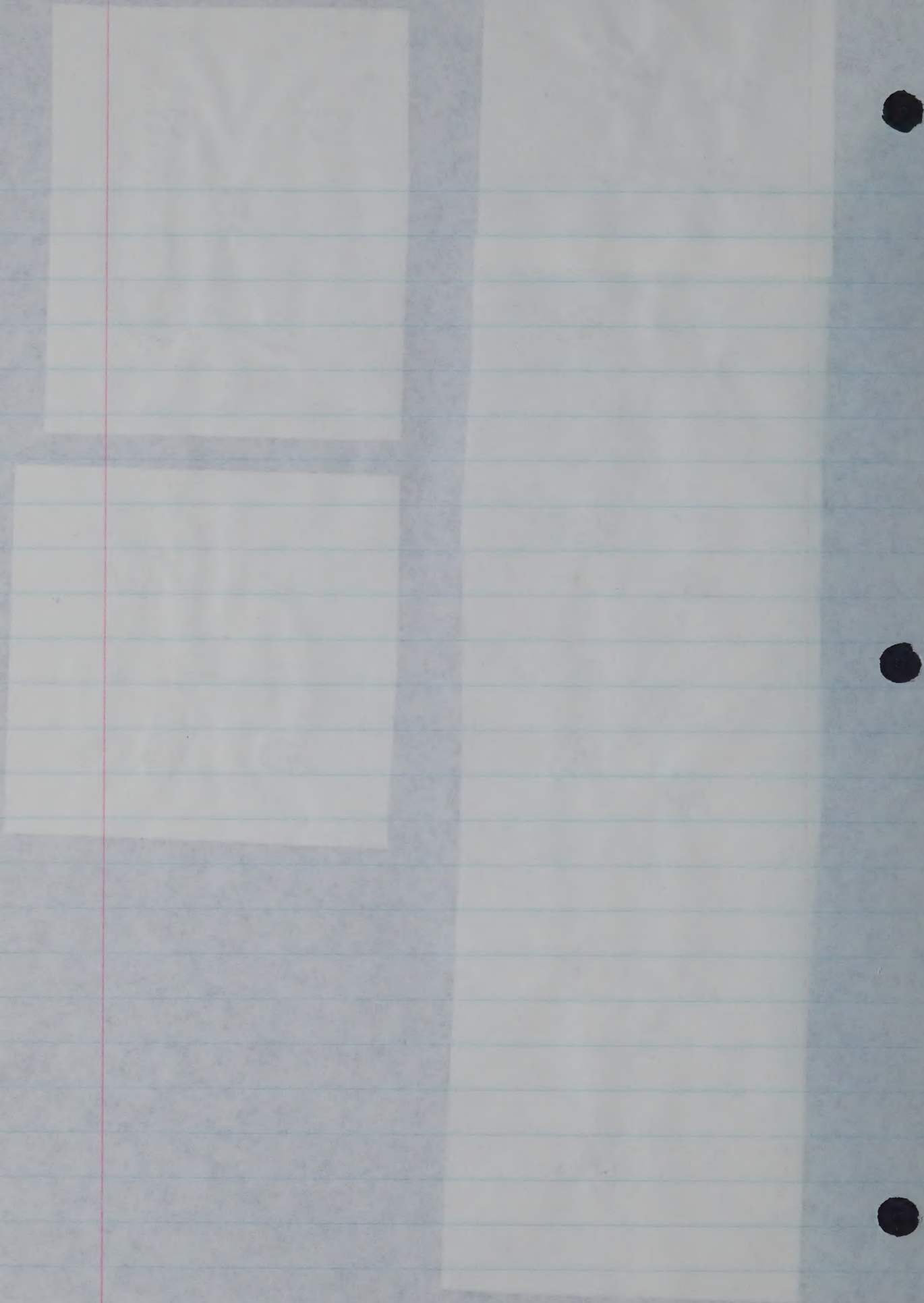
Hosea Redman was very active in the early days of Grassy Knob Baptist Church. He served many years as clerk of the church. He also had a reputation for being kind and considerate to the slaves which he owned. In the 1860 census, Hosea listed 30 slaves, and family tradition is that by the end of the Civil War he had about 50. It was reported that he tried to never separate a slave family and that he came to own many of them by their requests for him to buy them. A family tradition handed down by Hosea's grandchildren, is that in 1900 after Rodolphus and Mary Elizabeth Williams Redman both died and left four minor children, it was Hosea's slaves

and their descendants who offered aid and protection from their less understanding white neighbors. The writer does know, being a daughter of one of those minor children, that William Herbert Redman counted many of the slave descendants as life-long friends.

The 1860 census lists Hosea as being 78 years old. His will was written in 1865, and he died soon afterwards. Hosea and Lucretia are buried in the same family cemetery as are Thomas E. and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman in northwestern Iredell County.

— Alta Lee Redman and Elizabeth Redman.







# WILLIAM HERBERT AND ALTA LEE YOUNGER REDMAN

518

William Herbert Redman, son of Rodolphus Redman, grandson of Hosea Redman and great-grandson of Thomas Erastus Redman, was born 16 March 1888. His mother was Mary Elizabeth Williams, daughter of Theophilus and Mary Williams and granddaughter of Elizabeth Redman and James W. Williams. Herbert was the only son; there were three daughters, Ivah, Grace, and Mary Exie Redman. Herbert was left fatherless at the age of four, his mother died when he was twelve. It is said that she sang the old song, "The Great Physician" the night she died.

Ivah Lee Redman married Johnny Gaston York; Grace Redman married Samuel Carter Williams, and Mary Exie married Ray Columbus Redmond. These sisters helped provide a home for Herbert Redman during his early years. He attended grade school at Taylor Springs, Osbornville, Harmony, and Campbell Schools. He moved to Yadkinville in 1913, where he worked for a time at Williams' store. In 1915, he went to Union, Iowa where he worked on different farms for two years,

before returning home to North Carolina in December 1917. In 1918, W.H. Redman was called into the service of our country for the First World War. Although he was not required to remain very long in the service, the flame of patriotism was lighted so strongly for him that for all of his life the strains of our national anthem would bring him to rigid attention wherever and whenever he heard it.

On October 20, 1920, he married Alta Lee Younger, daughter of John William and Louphelia Williams Younger, born 24 April 1886. She had one sister, Blanche who married Dexter Conrad Thompson, and one brother, Lester Theophilus Younger, a Baptist minister who married Era Louticia Redman. Alta was educated at Taylor Springs, Elkin, Eupeptic Springs, Harmony, Appalachian State Normal School, and the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. She began teaching at a very early age and devoted more than forty years to her chosen profession. One of her favorite stories was of how on one cold winter's morn she shed shoes and stockings to wade an icy stream when there was no other way to school. Among her former pupils are doctors, lawyers, teachers, ministers, farmers, and many other professions. In later years, almost any gathering of any size would produce one or more persons who would remind her of "when you were my teacher." Among the schools where she taught were Taylor Springs, Barkers Grove, Mayhew (near Mooresville), White Water (Transylvania Co.), Bethlehem (now known as Celeste Henkel), Grassy Knob, Campbell, Union Grove, West Glow, Harmony, Olin, and West Yadkin. She taught all the grades from first up through the eighth, sometimes she had all of them in one room.

In early years school only lasted three months, so "Miss Alta" would teach a school term in Iredell County and then go to one of the western counties of our state and teach another school term that same year. Her salary was \$20.00 per month and she paid \$5.00 per month for room and board.

After their marriage, two daughters were born to Herbert and Alta Redman, Elizabeth Louphelia and Alta Lee Redman. At times it became necessary for "Miss Alta" to attend summer school during summer vacation, it was during these times that Herbert Redman became both father and mother to his two little girls. He was a loving father, a concerned neighbor, a dedicated Christian, and a life-long farmer. He donated an acre of his finest farm land as a site for the interdenominational Union Arbor where services have been held for more than fifty years. Herbert Redman was a member of the Hurst Turner Post of the American Legion and also a member of the Wilson Masonic Lodge.

On May 30th, 1943, as Herbert Redman was working on the farm with a large 70-row Oliver tractor, it started to climb a rather steep creek bank, then it raised slowly into the air and went crashing down on its top. The writer was trying to help him and thus was a witness to this horrible event. He was pinned under the tractor by one foot with his head above water. No bones were broken and by cutting his shoe off under water I was able to get him free. We knelt there on the bank of Rocky Creek and thanked God for sparing his life. This may have been a contributing factor to Herbert Redman's death three years later, but for us it was a miracle then. William Herbert Redman had a long illness before his death on the 30th of July in 1946.

Alta Younger Redman retired from teaching in 1950, then for twenty-years she gardened, cooked, entertained, kept house, and read. There were frequent mentions made of former students always seeming to be in the positive vein. She was unusually proud of one class of boys from the old Olin School, it was not such a large class but a large percentage of the boys became ministers. "Miss Alta" was a dedicated Christian, she taught the ladies Bible Class in the Union Grove United Methodist Church for more than twenty years. She spent her last evening on earth in preparing to teach that class. Some of her dearest friends were members of the class and the former pastors of the Union Grove Church. "Miss Alta" was a life-long Baptist, but she enjoyed mingling with God's people regardless of their denomination.

In November 1970, "Miss Alta" and her daughters visited the family of Rev. and Mrs. June P. Greene at Midway (Near Lexington, N.C.). The Greenes were former pastor of Union Grove. As was always the custom, when parting time came, a circle was formed for a parting prayer. Alta Y. Redman requested Rev. Greene to use the benediction which two weeks later he was to use as he closed her funeral service. "The Lord bless

thee and keep thee; The Lord make His face shine upon thee and be gracious unto thee, the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace." (Num. 6:24-26). Alta died November 29, 1970. They are buried in the Taylor Springs Cemetery.

— Elizabeth and Alta Lee Redman.



and John had seven children, three of  
ere boys and there are records of con-  
among them regarding their father's  
ohn died in 1873, but his widow lived  
any more years. Her daughter, Mary,  
son, Thomas W., neither of whom  
were living with her at the home  
late as the 1860 Census. Two other  
s had married before their father's  
lena had married Augustus Allen and  
ad married William Chenault. After  
t's death, she married Wesley  
At least part of her descendants mig-  
Missouri. The other daughter,  
, became the second wife of James  
ams, a grandson of that same Samuel  
Nothing more is known at this time,  
n named Alexander. Melder, the old-  
married Jane Howell some time  
1835, and around him our story con-

r may have been a blacksmith, for a  
s personal property in 1841, lists a  
blacksmith tools and several hundred  
of iron. It also lists "the remant of  
ods on hand" and the cattle, hogs,  
wing crops of a farmer. In a con-  
with his brothers over his actions as  
of his father's estate, he was forced  
over to them all of his share of the  
s well as his personal property.

d 1844 he was active in the planning  
w county, called Williams, to be  
from the northern part of Iredell and  
Wilkes and Surry Counties. By the  
D's Melder had died, leaving four  
children. His wife, Jane, married his  
Absolum Redman, a Baptist clergy-  
bably in 1849.

's oldest daughter, Martha Ann,  
Frances Monroe Hendricks some  
re the 1860 census. Family tradition  
y lived in Davie County. Nothing is  
f the other daughter, Elizabeth, ex-  
she was born about 1846 and was  
with her mother in 1860, when she  
n the census as a fourteen year old in  
son, J. Thomas Redman, was born  
In 1866, he married Rachel McMa-  
y also seem to have lived in Davie

's other son, Thomas Alexander, cal-  
was also caught up in the family land  
s. He was with his step-brother,  
en Lum shot his cousin in a dispute  
and boundary in 1883. To quote  
eever, "Lum and Zan disappeared,  
rother came to town to hire some of  
lawyers and promised that the two  
ow up at the proper time. And they  
atesville for the trail at the August  
uperior Court." Lum was convicted  
ughter but Zan was freed.

s already a married man when he  
Company A of the 54th Regiment  
C. State Troops during the War Be-  
States. When his wife, the former  
hoemaker, filed for a widow's pen-  
11, she stated that he had "received  
nds while in the service."

Alexander, called Tom, who married Amanda  
Davis; Emma Jane, called Jennie, who mar-  
ried Namon Barker; Mary B., who must have  
died as a small child; Melder, who married  
Kate Williams; Isabelle, called Belle, who  
married William Newton Looper; Dolphus  
Robert, called Bob, who married Telethia  
Mayberry; his twin sister, Pearl, who married  
Burton Williams; and Joseph Cornelius, who  
married Carrie Hendron.

Zan died in 1894 and is buried at Taylor  
Springs Baptist Church. The next year,  
Isabelle died in childbirth and her mother took  
the baby and raised him as her son, so Roy  
Lee Looper grew up as Roy L. Redman.

— Edith R. Walker.

## THOMAS ERASTUS REDMAN

517

Thomas Erastus Redman, the patriarch of  
the clan for a large number of Redman  
families in North Iredell County and  
elsewhere, was first recorded as acquiring  
property on the "Dropping-off Branch" of  
upper Rocky Creek in January 1779. In a state  
land grant, dated 27 January, 1779 Redman  
was granted three hundred and twenty acres  
of land, the first of many acquisitions. Tradi-  
tion indicates that sometime in 1779, Redman  
was married to Mary Elizabeth Tapley. There  
is little evidence in local records to show  
where Thomas Redman or Mary Elizabeth  
Tapley Redman came from. Family tradition  
has come down from his sons that he came  
from Ireland by way of one of the eastern  
states. A Tapley family in Virginia may well  
have been a part of the background of Mary  
Elizabeth Tapley. Census records bear out the  
evidence that Thomas Redman was born in  
1745, and Mary Elizabeth about 1755. In the  
1790 census, the Thomas Redman family is  
listed as having two white males over 16  
years of age, 3 white males under 16, and 4  
white females. In the 1800 census, the  
Thomas Redman family is reported as 2  
males under ten, 2 males from 10 to 16, 3  
males from 16 to 26 and 1 male over 45; also  
2 females from 10 to 16, 2 females from 16 to  
26 and one female over 45. The numbers  
change, but Thomas Redman is recorded in  
the census for 1810, 1820, and 1830.

According to a will written in 1830, Thomas  
Redman and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman  
had a family of six sons and five daughters.  
They are: sons, John, Hosea, Francis, Joel,  
William, and Lark; and daughters, Keziah,  
Martha, Elizabeth (Betsy), Mary and Lucy.  
Three of Thomas Redman's children married  
three of neighboring Samuel Williams' chil-  
dren and thus began a chain of events which  
has resulted in the entwining of these two  
families in many instances throughout the last  
two hundred years. These families will be  
recorded in separate stories.

In the 1830 will, the daughter, Keziah, was  
recorded as deceased after having married  
Julius Keaton and having a son, Wesley  
Keaton. Daughter Martha married Azel  
Sharpe, evidently against her father's will,

family records report that Martha, born in  
1790, died in 1858. Francis Redman was  
listed in the 1810 census, but that was all. He  
may have gone West. Joel Redman is listed in  
the 1810 census, the 1820, and the 1830  
census with a family of three sons and three  
daughters. He faded from Iredell history in the  
1830's, giving rise to the supposition that he,  
too, moved to the West.

William Redman was married in 1820 with  
a wife under 20, and a family of two boys and  
one girl. He, too, moved on and was later  
reported to have gone to Tennessee.

The younger son, Larkin, married and had  
at least three daughters in 1830. His later  
years were spent with the Allison Speaks fam-  
ily. Nothing is known of daughters Mary and  
Lucy except they were mentioned in the 1830  
will.

Records indicate that Thomas Redman  
purchased nearly fifteen hundred acres of  
land, some of it may have been sold, but  
most of it was deeded to his children. When  
his estate was settled, an inventory list dis-  
closes many interesting items, among them  
were two stills, tubs, pewter plates, pewter  
basin, a desk, a Bible, and a spelling book  
indicating that he was a man of some educa-  
tion. He was also able to sign his name to his  
will. In his will he lists eight slaves by name.

Thomas Redman was said to have taken  
part in the Revolutionary War, a great-great-  
great-granddaughter from Missouri has  
joined DAR on his record.

Indications are that Elizabeth was also dead  
when the will was probated in 1836. They are  
buried in a small family cemetery in north-  
western Iredell County, on land that still re-  
mains in the Redman family.

— Alta Lee and Elizabeth Redman.

## WILLIAM HERBERT AND ALTA LEE YOUNGER REDMAN

518

William Herbert Redman, son of Rodol-  
phus Redman, grandson of Hosea Redman  
and great-grandson of Thomas Erastus Red-  
man, was born 16 March 1888. His mother  
was Mary Elizabeth Williams, daughter of  
Theophilus and Mary Williams and grand-  
daughter of Elizabeth Redman and James W.  
Williams. Herbert was the only son; there  
were three daughters, Ivah, Grace, and Mary  
Exie Redman. Herbert was left fatherless at  
the age of four, his mother died when he was  
twelve. It is said that she sang the old song,  
"The Great Physician" the night she died.

Ivah Lee Redman married Johnny Gaston  
York; Grace Redman married Samuel Carter  
Williams, and Mary Exie married Ray Colum-  
bus Redmond. These sisters helped provide a  
home for Herbert Redman during his early  
years. He attended grade school at Taylor  
Springs, Osbornville, Harmony, and  
Campbell Schools. He moved to Yadkinville in  
1913, where he worked for a time at Williams'  
store. In 1915, he went to Union, Iowa where  
he worked on different farms for two years,



Cicero C. Redmond was born in New Hope Township in Iredell County in 1878, the son of George Washington Redmond and Betty Elizabeth Younger Redmond, the grandson of Hosea Redmond and great-grandson of Thomas Erastus Redmond, the first of the name to live in Iredell County. Cicero Redmond had two sisters: Teresa, who married Arthur Shaver, and Lela, who married Wade Speaks. He had an older half-brother, Rev. Thomas E. Redmond, and two older half-sisters: Lula Redmond, who never married, and Isabell Redmond, who married Milton Mayberry.

Cicero C. Redmond married Vertie Luticia Redmond, the daughter of H. Columbus Redmond and Luticia Williams Redmond, in 1904. They built a home and lived on lands inherited from George Washington Redmond. To this union were born nine children as follows.

R. Cecil Redmond (b. 1907) married Bertha Anderson. Their children are: Rev. Roger C. Redmond, Jr., who married Helen Chil-



Cicero C. and Vertie Redmond.

ders; William "Bill" Rhyne Redmond, who married Arlie Mae Williams, and Tommy "Tom" Kent, who married Connie Interato. Cecil Redmond died in 1950.

Darrell W. Redmond (b. 1909) never married. He spent many of the last years of his life in Florida, where he died in 1960.

Fairy Lou Redmond (b. 1911) married Clark Ayers of Stuart, Va. Their children are: Barbara Ann, who married Jim Sauls, and Henry, who married Brenda Goad. Fairy's husband died in 1942. In 1948, she married Strother H. Clark, who died in 1976.

A son was born in 1912, who died in infancy.

Kenneth Redmond (b. 1913) married Ruth Cass. Their children are: David Kenneth, who married Sandra Jordan, and Charles Cass, who married Cindy Gibson. Kenneth Redmond died in 1961.

Keith C. Redmond (b. 1915) never married. He died in 1961.

Gale C. Redmond (b. 1917) married Brite Kilby. Their children are: Linda Sue Redmond, who married Frank Patterson, and Timothy "Tim" Redmond who married Wilma Price. Gale Redmond died in 1976.

Dean T. Redmond (b. 1918) married Peggy Jean Swicegood. Their children are: Sandra Jean Redmond, and Ronald Dean Redmond.

Bright C. Redmond (b. 1920) married Gladys Williams. Their children are: Anthony "Tony" and Johnny "John" Redmond.

Cicero C., better known as C.C., was a farmer, merchant and grain mail operator. His business included operating a country general store on the Statesville-North Wilkesboro Highway (Hwy. 115) at Rocky Creek. He was Postmaster of the New Hope Post Office from 1922 until 1937. His grain mill operation was at a site on Rocky Creek and Highway 115 that was once the location of the Fair Hope Iron Forge.

Cicero C. and Vertie Redmond were lifelong members of Taylor Springs Baptist Church where he taught the Adult Sunday School Class for many years. He served as

459

Chairman of the Board of Deacons and as Sunday School Superintendent during much of the time between 1920 and his retirement in the early 1950's. Cicero died in 1962, his wife, Vertie, had passed away in 1952. They and their deceased children are buried in Taylor Springs Baptist Church Cemetery in New Hope Township of Iredell County.

— Dean Redmond.



married their brother, James; and in  
ations, many of the cousins inter-

John had seven children, three of  
boys and there are records of con-  
among them regarding their father's  
n died in 1873, but his widow lived  
more years. Her daughter, Mary,  
n, Thomas W., neither of whom  
ere living with her at the home  
e as the 1860 Census. Two other  
had married before their father's  
a had married Augustus Allen and  
married William Chenault. After  
death, she married Wesley  
east part of her descendants mig-  
Missouri. The other daughter,  
became the second wife of James  
, a grandson of that same Samuel  
nothing more is known at this time,  
amed Alexander. Mever, the old-  
married Jane Howell some time  
s, and around him our story con-

ay have been a blacksmith, for a  
personal property in 1841, lists a  
smith tools and several hundred  
on. It also lists "the remant of  
on hand" and the cattle, hogs,  
crops of a farmer. In a con-  
his brothers over his actions as  
his father's estate, he was forced  
to them all of his share of the  
all as his personal property.

4 he was active in the planning  
ounty, called Williams, to be  
the northern part of Iredell and  
es and Surry Counties. By the  
Mever had died, leaving four  
n. His wife, Jane, married his  
lum Redman, a Baptist clergy-  
y in 1849.

ldest daughter, Martha Ann,  
ces Monroe Hendricks some  
e 1860 census. Family tradition  
d in Davie County. Nothing is  
other daughter, Elizabeth, ex-  
was born about 1846 and was  
her mother in 1860, when she  
census as a fourteen year old in  
J. Thomas Redman, was born  
66, he married Rachel McMa-  
o seem to have lived in Davie

er son, Thomas Alexander, cal-  
so caught up in the family land  
was with his step-brother,  
n shot his cousin in a dispute  
boundary in 1883. To quote  
"Lum and Zan disappeared,  
r came to town to hire some of  
s and promised that the two  
at the proper time. And they  
ile for the trail at the August  
Court." Lum was convicted  
but Zan was freed.

dy a married man when he  
pany A of the 54th Regiment  
Troops during the War Be-

Thomas Alexander Redman (Zan) and his  
wife, Matilda, had eight children: Thomas  
Alexander, called Tom, who married Amanda  
Davis; Emma Jane, called Jennie, who mar-  
ried Namon Barker; Mary B., who must have  
died as a small child; Mever, who married  
Kate Williams; Isabelle, called Belle, who  
married William Newton Looper; Dolphus  
Robert, called Bob, who married Telethia  
Mayberry; his twin sister, Pearl, who married  
Burton Williams; and Joseph Cornelius, who  
married Carrie Hendron.

Zan died in 1894 and is buried at Taylor  
Springs Baptist Church. The next year,  
Isabelle died in childbirth and her mother took  
the baby and raised him as her son, so Roy  
Lee Looper grew up as Roy L. Redman.

— Edith R. Walker.

## THOMAS ERASTUS REDMAN

517

Thomas Erastus Redman, the patriarch of  
the clan for a large number of Redman  
families in North Iredell County and  
elsewhere, was first recorded as acquiring  
property on the "Dropping-off Branch" of  
upper Rocky Creek in January 1779. In a state  
land grant, dated 27 January, 1779 Redman  
was granted three hundred and twenty acres  
of land, the first of many acquisitions. Tradi-  
tion indicates that sometime in 1779, Redman  
was married to Mary Elizabeth Tapley. There  
is little evidence in local records to show  
where Thomas Redman or Mary Elizabeth  
Tapley Redman came from. Family tradition  
has come down from his sons that he came  
from Ireland by way of one of the eastern  
states. A Tapley family in Virginia may well  
have been a part of the background of Mary  
Elizabeth Tapley. Census records bear out the  
evidence that Thomas Redman was born in  
1745, and Mary Elizabeth about 1755. In the  
1790 census, the Thomas Redman family is  
listed as having two white males over 16  
years of age, 3 white males under 16, and 4  
white females. In the 1800 census, the  
Thomas Redman family is reported as 2  
males under ten, 2 males from 10 to 16, 3  
males from 16 to 26 and 1 male over 45; also  
2 females from 10 to 16, 2 females from 16 to  
26 and one female over 45. The numbers  
change, but Thomas Redman is recorded in  
the census for 1810, 1820, and 1830.

According to a will written in 1830, Thomas  
Redman and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman  
had a family of six sons and five daughters.  
They are: sons, John, Hosea, Francis, Joel,  
William, and Lark; and daughters, Keziah,  
Martha, Elizabeth (Betsy), Mary and Lucy.  
Three of Thomas Redman's children married  
three of neighboring Samuel Williams' chil-  
dren and thus began a chain of events which  
has resulted in the entwining of these two  
families in many instances throughout the last  
two hundred years. These families will be  
recorded in separate stories.

she had a daughter, Carolina, who was re-  
membered in Thomas Redman's will. Sharpe  
family records report that Martha, born in  
1790, died in 1858. Francis Redman was  
listed in the 1810 census, but that was all. He  
may have gone West. Joel Redman is listed in  
the 1810 census, the 1820, and the 1830  
census with a family of three sons and three  
daughters. He faded from Iredell history in the  
1830's, giving rise to the supposition that he,  
too, moved to the West.

William Redman was married in 1820 with  
a wife under 20, and a family of two boys and  
one girl. He, too, moved on and was later  
reported to have gone to Tennessee.

The younger son, Larkin, married and had  
at least three daughters in 1830. His later  
years were spent with the Allison Speaks fam-  
ily. Nothing is known of daughters Mary and  
Lucy except they were mentioned in the 1830  
will.

Records indicate that Thomas Redman  
purchased nearly fifteen hundred acres of  
land, some of it may have been sold, but  
most of it was deeded to his children. When  
his estate was settled, an inventory list dis-  
closes many interesting items, among them  
were two stills, tubs, pewter plates, pewter  
basin, a desk, a Bible, and a spelling book  
indicating that he was a man of some educa-  
tion. He was also able to sign his name to his  
will. In his will he lists eight slaves by name.

Thomas Redman was said to have taken  
part in the Revolutionary War, a great-great-  
great-granddaughter from Missouri has  
joined DAR on his record.

Indications are that Elizabeth was also dead  
when the will was probated in 1836. They are  
buried in a small family cemetery in north-  
western Iredell County, on land that still re-  
mains in the Redman family.

— Alta Lee and Elizabeth Redman.

## WILLIAM HERBERT AND ALTA LEE YOUNGER REDMAN

518

William Herbert Redman, son of Rodol-  
phus Redman, grandson of Hosea Redman  
and great-grandson of Thomas Erastus Red-  
man, was born 16 March 1888. His mother  
was Mary Elizabeth Williams, daughter of  
Theophilus and Mary Williams and grand-  
daughter of Elizabeth Redman and James W.  
Williams. Herbert was the only son; there  
were three daughters, Ivah, Grace, and Mary  
Exie Redman. Herbert was left fatherless at  
the age of four, his mother died when he was  
twelve. It is said that she sang the old song,  
"The Great Physician" the night she died.

Ivah Lee Redman married Johnny Gaston  
York; Grace Redman married Samuel Carter  
Williams, and Mary Exie married Ray Colum-  
bus Redmond. These sisters helped provide a  
home for Herbert Redman during his early



## GEORGE WASHINGTON REDMOND

520

George Washington Redmond (the name is variously spelled Redman, Redmon) was born in New Hope Township of Iredell County in 1820, the son of Hosea Redmond and grandson of Thomas Erastus Redmond, the first of the name to appear in Iredell County. He was brother to Absolam Redmond, John Tapley Redmond, Darnadas Redmond, Erastus Redmond, Thomas Redmond, Permelia Redmond who married Holman Morgan and Jane Redmond who married John Green.

In 1863, at the height of the War Between The States, "Wash" Redmond, as he was known, at forty-three years of age, left his home in the New Hope Community, walked to Statesville, paid his fare by train to Salisbury and there volunteered for service with the Confederate States of America by joining the command of General Jubal Early. He was transferred to the active forces of General Early in the Valley of Virginia and later fought in the Battle of Cedar Creek. At least one brother, John Tapley, and one nephew, also saw service in the war.

After the war Washington Redmond was twice married: first to Fannie Kemp; their children were Lula Redmond, who never married, Isabell Redmond, who married Milton Mayberry, and (Rev.) Thomas E. Redmond, who first married Emma Louella Kemp and after her death, Ada Chatham. This Preacher "Tom" Redmond is referred to in the book, "The School of The Prophets," which was written by the late William E. "Bub" Linney.

After the death of George Washington Redmond's first wife, he married Betty Elizabeth Younger. Their children were: Teresa Redmond, who married Arthur Shaver; Lela Redmond, who married Wade Speaks, and Cicero C. Redmond, who married Vertie Redmond.

Washington Redmond was a farmer in the New Hope Community of Iredell County all of his life except for the time he spent in military service. He inherited certain lands, including the homeplace, from his father, Hosea Redmond, who died in 1865 near the end of the war; here "Wash" made his home amid the familiar surroundings of his childhood which overlapped by several years the life of his grandfather, Thomas Erastus Redmond, the first of the clan to live in Iredell County. Wash amused his children with tales of his grandfather whose life had begun in 1745 and who was said to have still had his Irish accent.

Many of the slaves who had belonged to Hosea Redmond continued to live on in the

same huts and buildings as before but as tenant farmers with Washington Redmond. Among these was one Lew Redmond who was sixteen years old when the war ended. He continued to live, mostly on these same lands, as a tenant farmer until his death in about 1922. He and his wife, Clementine, were buried in the cemetery at Friendship Baptist Church in New Hope Township.

Another of Hosea Redmond's slaves who lived on for a number of years with Washington Redmond as a tenant farmer was Jack Redmond, a large, powerful man, but who was known to be kind and gentle. It was said of Jack that he could bend a horseshoe with his bare hands but could cuddle a sparrow in the same hands with tenderest care. After the war, Jack became a Baptist preacher and worked among the black people of North Iredell the rest of his life. He was looked up to by them as something of a patriarch whose advice was eagerly sought. Jack died about 1890; his burial place is unknown.

George Washington Redmond died in 1897 and was buried in Taylor Springs Baptist Church Cemetery in New Hope Township.

— Dean T. Redmond.



1950's. Cicero died in 1962, his had passed away in 1952. They deceased children are buried in Iredell Baptist Church Cemetery in New Hope Township of Iredell County.

— Dean Redmond.

## GEORGE WASHINGTON REDMOND

520

George Washington Redmond (the name is spelled Redman, Redmon) was born in New Hope Township of Iredell County the son of Hosea Redmond and Thomas Erastus Redmond, the name to appear in Iredell County. Other than Absolam Redmond, John Redmond, Darnadas Redmond, Erastus Redmond, Thomas Redmond, Permelia Redmond who married Holman Morgan and John Redmond who married John Green.

At the height of the War Between the States, "Wash" Redmond, as he was called, forty-three years of age, left his home in the New Hope Community, walked to Salisbury and paid his fare by train to Salisbury. He volunteered for service with the United States of America by joining the 1st North Carolina General Jubal Early. He was sent to the active forces of General Early in the Valley of Virginia and later fought in the Battle of Cedar Creek. At least one son, John Tapley, and one nephew, also served in the war.

George Washington Redmond was married: first to Fannie Kemp; their child was Lula Redmond, who never married; second to John Redmond, who married Milton Redmond and (Rev.) Thomas E. Redmond, who married Emma Louella Kemp and their child was Ada Chatham. This Preacher Redmond is referred to in the book, "The People of The Prophets," which was written by the late William E. "Bub" Linney. After the death of George Washington Redmond's first wife, he married Betty Younger. Their children were: John Redmond, who married Arthur Younger; Lula Redmond, who married Wade Younger; and Cicero C. Redmond, who married Mary Younger.

George Washington Redmond was a farmer in the New Hope Community of Iredell County all of his life except for the time he spent in military service. He inherited certain lands, including the land on which he lived, from his father, Hosea Redmond, who died in 1865 near the end of the Civil War. "Wash" made his home amid the surroundings of his childhood which continued by several years the life of his father, Thomas Erastus Redmond, the name to appear in Iredell County. Wash Redmond's children with tales of his grandfather's life had begun in 1745 and who would have still had his Irish accent.

Of the slaves who had belonged to George Washington Redmond continued to live on in the

land was sixteen years old when the war ended. He continued to live, mostly on these same lands, as a tenant farmer until his death in about 1922. He and his wife, Clementine, were buried in the cemetery at Friendship Baptist Church in New Hope Township.

Another of Hosea Redmond's slaves who lived on for a number of years with George Washington Redmond as a tenant farmer was Jack Redmond, a large, powerful man, but who was known to be kind and gentle. It was said of Jack that he could bend a horseshoe with his bare hands but could cuddle a sparrow in the same hands with tenderest care. After the war, Jack became a Baptist preacher and worked among the black people of North Iredell the rest of his life. He was looked up to by them as something of a patriarch whose advice was eagerly sought. Jack died about 1890; his burial place is unknown.

George Washington Redmond died in 1897 and was buried in Taylor Springs Baptist Church Cemetery in New Hope Township.

— Dean T. Redmond.

## ROBERT LEE RETHERFORD FAMILY

521

Robert Lee Retherford and wife Enola Guthrie Retherford moved with their sons, Bob and John, to Iredell County just before Christmas in 1976. The Retherfords, as lifelong dairy farmers, moved their dairy farm operation with Jersey cows from Connersville, Indiana to Stony Point, Iredell County because of the high rank of dairy farming in this area and the improved milk market.

The R.L. Retherfords were married on July 2, 1938 at Tyson Temple, Versailles, Indiana. Enola was the daughter of Abner and Ida Susan Whitmore Guthrie and was born and raised at Brighton, Colorado on her father's dairy farm. She was a Home Demonstration Agent in Fayette County, Indiana, when she met Lee. They have three grown children, Bob and John, dairy farmers near Stony Point, and Mary Jane Arrington, a county zoning planner of Osceola County, Kissimmee, Florida. She and her husband, Curtis Owen Arrington, have three children, Amy, Jason and Brandon.

Enola's father, Abner Paxton Guthrie, was a man of rugged physical strength and moral fiber and was lured by the supposed wealth of the West. He moved his family in 1910 from near Onarga, Illinois to Brighton, Colorado. He acted as a frontiersman and cleared land and established his own dairy farm along the South Platte River, twenty miles north of Denver.

Her first remembered happening was in getting her little finger mashed off in a hay pulley at age three. As she left a Denver hospital after a three week stay, she remembers eating her first frosted cookies and she regretted the cookies she couldn't eat. She also rode a stuffed horse saying "Leaving

Enola has been a newspaper editor, a public utility home economist, a home demonstration agent, a rural electrification specialist and an elementary school teacher. As an electrification specialist, she helped introduce the uses of electricity in the homes of thousands of rural farm families in eight states.

The Guthries were from Ohio and Pennsylvania and the Whitmores from Augusta and Rockingham Counties, Virginia. Family names in Enola's background are Whitmore, Showalter and Thompson from the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia and Guthrie, Howell, Rolens, McCormick and Hyde from Ohio and Pennsylvania.

Lee's heritage comes from families of Retherford and Funk from Pennsylvania and Henry, Lee and Lambert from Virginia. His great-grandfather, Henry Henry, was a Revolutionary War soldier. His Lee relationship goes back to the Arlington Lees — Judge Harvey Lee and also to Catherine McGuffey, the only sister of Williams Holmes McGuffey of McGuffey Readers.

Great-great-grandfather, Josias Lambert, born in Bath County, Virginia, moved down the Ohio River on a barge to Fort Cincinnati. He hunted for meat for the Fort. He married Lucy Webb from Monmouth, New Jersey. They settled in Ohio and many of their offspring moved on to Indiana. When Clayton Lambert moved to Indiana in 1817, he purchased 160 acres from the government for \$160.00.

Lee remembers at Christmas when his mother would take five roosters to Connersville, Ind. and sell them for 10¢ apiece and that was their candy money. He remembers selling a truck load of hogs in the early 1930's for 3¢ a pound and buying corn for 15¢ per bushel. His father drove turkeys, cattle and hogs 60 miles to Cincinnati, Ohio. He also remembers seeing Henry Ford drive his first car. Perhaps this was impressive because Lee and Enola have never owned a car other than a Ford. Many improvements in agriculture have taken place in his 75 years of life. Life was lived very frugally by farm families early in this 20th century and during our country's wars.

— Mrs. Robert L. Retherford.

## CLYDE MARTIN REVES

522

Clyde Martin Reves, son of William Asbury and Daisy Martin Reves, was born in Yadkin County March 16, 1902. He married Bessie Bryan Spicer, who was born in Wilkes County December 3, 1898. She is the daughter of John Henry and Nancy Bryan Spicer. They have three children — William Von, Louise Spicer, and Betty Coleen. They came to Iredell County to make their home in 1923.

William Von Reves, son of Clyde Martin and Bessie Spicer Reves, was born in Wilkes County December 14, 1920. He came to Iredell with his parents in 1923. He married



## MELVER REDMAN FAMILY

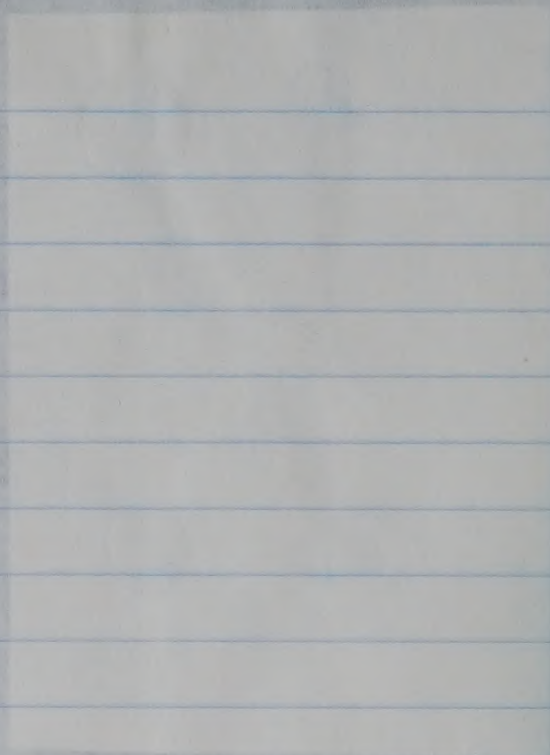
516

When Thomas Redman moved into Iredell County and began to build up a large estate, he triggered off at least three generations of family feuds over land. Time after time, his descendants were in court, contesting wills, disputing land claims, or arguing over their inheritances. His son, John, served as executor for Thomas's much contested will, and by the time of his death in 1837, he was already involved in lawsuits with two of his sons-in-law.

John Redman was born around 1780 in Charlotte County, Virginia, but had moved with his parents to Iredell County before 1790. He married Jane Williams, the daughter of Samuel and Molly Williams. No history of the Redman family could be complete without mention of the many marriages between these families. John's brother, Hosea, married Jane's sister, Lucretia; and his sister,

457







### IREDELL CO. NC. HERITAGE

Elizabeth married their brother, James; and in after generations, many of the cousins inter-married.

Jane and John had seven children, three of which were boys and there are records of controversy among them regarding their father's estate. John died in 1873, but his widow lived on for many more years. Her daughter, Mary, and her son, Thomas W., neither of whom married, were living with her at the home place as late as the 1860 Census. Two other daughters had married before their father's death, Elena had married Augustus Allen and Arena had married William Chenault. After Chenault's death, she married Wesley George. At least part of her descendants migrated to Missouri. The other daughter, Elizabeth, became the second wife of James W. Williams, a grandson of that same Samuel Williams. Nothing more is known at this time, of the son named Alexander. Melver, the oldest son, married Jane Howell some time around 1835, and around him our story continues.

Melver may have been a blacksmith, for a list of his personal property in 1841, lists a set of blacksmith tools and several hundred weight of iron. It also lists "the remnant of store goods on hand" and the cattle, hogs, and growing crops of a farmer. In a controversy with his brothers over his actions as executor of his father's estate, he was forced to turn over to them all of his share of the estate, as well as his personal property.

Around 1844 he was active in the planning for a new county, called Williams, to be created from the northern part of Iredell and parts of Wilkes and Surry Counties. By the late 1840's Melver had died, leaving four young children. His wife, Jane, married his cousin, Absolum Redman, a Baptist clergyman, probably in 1849.

Melver's oldest daughter, Martha Ann, married Frances Monroe Hendricks some time before the 1860 census. Family tradition says they lived in Davie County. Nothing is known of the other daughter, Elizabeth, except that she was born about 1846 and was still living with her mother in 1860, when she is listed in the census as a fourteen year old in school. A son, J. Thomas Redman, was born in 1844. In 1866, he married Rachel McMah-an. They also seem to have lived in Davie County.

Melver's other son, Thomas Alexander, called Zan, was also caught up in the family land squabbles. He was with his step-brother, Lum, when Lum shot his cousin in a dispute over a land boundary in 1883. To quote Homer Keever, "Lum and Zan disappeared, but their brother came to town to hire some of the best lawyers and promised that the two would show up at the proper time. And they were in Statesville for the trial at the August term of Superior Court." Lum was convicted of manslaughter but Zan was freed.

Zan was already a married man when he enlisted in Company A of the 54th Regiment of the N.C. State Troops during the War Between the States. When his wife, the former Matilda Shoemaker, filed for a widow's pension in 1911, she stated that he had "received shot wounds while in the service."

458

Thomas Alexander Redman (Zan) and his wife, Matilda, had eight children: Thomas Alexander, called Tom, who married Amanda Davis; Emma Jane, called Jennie, who married Namon Barker; Mary B., who must have died as a small child; Melver, who married Kate Williams; Isabelle, called Belle, who married William Newton Looper; Dolphus Robert, called Bob, who married Telethia Mayberry; his twin sister, Pearl, who married Burton Williams; and Joseph Cornelius, who married Carrie Hendron.

Zan died in 1894 and is buried at Taylor Springs Baptist Church. The next year, Isabelle died in childbirth and her mother took the baby and raised him as her son, so Roy Lee Looper grew up as Roy L. Redman.

— Edith R. Walker.



before returning home to North Carolina in December 1917. In 1918, W.H. Redman was called into the service of our country for the First World War. Although he was not required to remain very long in the service, the flame of patriotism was lighted so strongly for him that for all of his life the strains of our national anthem would bring him to rigid attention wherever and whenever he heard it.

On October 20, 1920, he married Alta Lee Younger, daughter of John William and Louphelia Williams Younger, born 24 April 1886. She had one sister, Blanche who married Dexter Conrad Thompson, and one brother, Lester Theophilus Younger, a Baptist minister who married Era Louticia Redman. Alta was educated at Taylor Springs, Elkin, Eupeptic Springs, Harmony, Appalachian State Normal School, and the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. She began teaching at a very early age and devoted more than forty years to her chosen profession. One of her favorite stories was of how on one cold winter's morn she shed shoes and stockings to wade an icy stream when there was no other way to school. Among her former pupils are doctors, lawyers, teachers, ministers, farmers, and many other professions. In later years, almost any gathering of any size would produce one or more persons who would remind her of "when you were my teacher." Among the schools where she taught were Taylor Springs, Barkers Grove, Mayhew (near Mooresville), White Water (Transylvania Co.), Bethlehem (now known as Celeste Henkel), Grassy Knob, Campbell, Union Grove, West Glow, Harmony, Olin, and West Yadkin. She taught all the grades from first up through the eighth, sometimes she had all of them in one room.

In early years school only lasted three months, so "Miss Alta" would teach a school term in Iredell County and then go to one of the western counties of our state and teach another school term that same year. Her salary was \$20.00 per month and she paid \$5.00 per month for room and board.

After their marriage, two daughters were born to Herbert and Alta Redman, Elizabeth Louphelia and Alta Lee Redman. At times it became necessary for "Miss Alta" to attend summer school during summer vacation, it was during these times that Herbert Redman became both father and mother to his two little girls. He was a loving father, a concerned neighbor, a dedicated Christian, and a life-long farmer. He donated an acre of his finest farm land as a site for the interdenominational Union Arbor where services have been held for more than fifty years. Herbert Redman was a member of the Hurst Turner Post of the American Legion and also a member of the Wilson Masonic Lodge.

On May 30th, 1943, as Herbert Redman was working on the farm with a large 70-row Oliver tractor, it started to climb a rather steep creek bank, then it raised slowly into the air and went crashing down on its top. The writer was trying to help him and thus was a witness to this horrible event. He was pinned under the tractor for a few minutes with his head

free. We knelt there on the bank of Rocky Creek and thanked God for sparing his life. This may have been a contributing factor to Herbert Redman's death three years later, but for us it was a miracle then. William Herbert Redman had a long illness before his death on the 30th of July in 1946.

Alta Younger Redman retired from teaching in 1950, then for twenty-years she gardened, cooked, entertained, kept house, and read. There were frequent mentions made of former students always seeming to be in the positive vein. She was unusually proud of one class of boys from the old Olin School, it was not such a large class but a large percentage of the boys became ministers. "Miss Alta" was a dedicated Christian, she taught the ladies Bible Class in the Union Grove United Methodist Church for more than twenty years. She spent her last evening on earth in preparing to teach that class. Some of her dearest friends were members of the class and the former pastors of the Union Grove Church. "Miss Alta" was a life-long Baptist, but she enjoyed mingling with God's people regardless of their denomination.

In November 1970, "Miss Alta" and her daughters visited the family of Rev. and Mrs. June P. Greene at Midway (Near Lexington, N.C.). The Greenes were former pastor of Union Grove. As was always the custom, when parting time came, a circle was formed for a parting prayer. Alta Y. Redman requested Rev. Greene to use the benediction which two weeks later he was to use as he closed her funeral service. "The Lord bless thee and keep thee; The Lord make His face shine upon thee and be gracious unto thee, the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace." (Num. 6:24-26). Alta died November 29, 1970. They are buried in the Taylor Springs Cemetery.

— Elizabeth and Alta Lee Redman.

## CICERO C. REDMOND

519

Cicero C. Redmond was born in New Hope Township in Iredell County in 1878, the son of George Washington Redmond and Betty Elizabeth Younger Redmond, the grandson of Hosea Redmond and great-grandson of Thomas Erastus Redmond, the first of the name to live in Iredell County. Cicero Redmond had two sisters: Teresa, who married Arthur Shaver, and Lela, who married Wade Speaks. He had an older half-brother, Rev. Thomas E. Redmond, and two older half-sisters: Lula Redmond, who never married, and Isabell Redmond, who married Milton Mayberry.

Cicero C. Redmond married Vertie Luticia Redmond, the daughter of H. Columbus Redmond and Luticia Williams Redmond, in 1904. They built a home and lived on lands inherited from George Washington Redmond. To this union were born nine children as follows.

B. Cecil Redmond (b. 1907) married Ber-



Cicero C. and Vertie Redmond.

ders; William "Bill" Rhyne Redmond, who married Arlie Mae Williams, and Tom "Tom" Kent, who married Connie Inter. Cecil Redmond died in 1950.

Darrell W. Redmond (b. 1909) never married. He spent many of the last years of his life in Florida, where he died in 1960.

Fairy Lou Redmond (b. 1911) married Clark Ayers of Stuart, Va. Their children are Barbara Ann, who married Jim Gauls, Henry, who married Brenda G. Fair. Her husband died in 1942. In 1948, she married Strother H. Clark, who died in 1976.

A son was born in 1912, who died in infancy.

Kenneth Redmond (b. 1913) married R. Cass. Their children are: David Kenneth, who married Sandra Jordan, and Charles Cass, who married Cindy Gibson. Kenneth Redmond died in 1961.

Keith C. Redmond (b. 1915) never married. He died in 1961.

Gale C. Redmond (b. 1917) married B. Kilby. Their children are: Linda Sue Redmond, who married Frank Patterson, Timothy "Tim" Redmond who married Wilma Price. Gale Redmond died in 1976.

Dean T. Redmond (b. 1918) married Pearl Jean Swicegood. Their children are: Sarah Jean Redmond, and Ronald Dean Redmond.

Bright C. Redmond (b. 1920) married Gladys Williams. Their children are: Anthony "Tony" and Johnny "John" Redmond.

Cicero C., better known as C.C., was a farmer, merchant and grain mill operator. His business included operating a country general store on the Statesville-North Wilkesboro Highway (Hwy. 115) at Rocky Creek. He was Postmaster of the New Hope Post Office from 1922 until 1937. His grain mill operation was at a site on Rocky Creek and Highway 115 that was once the location of the Hope Iron Forge.

Cicero C. and Vertie Redmond were long members of Taylor Springs Methodist Church.



## DESCENDANTS OF MARTHA ANN REDMAN

515

Martha Ann Redman, the daughter of Melver and Jane Howell Redman, was born 13 Feb. 1839 in Iredell County. On 19 Oct. 1858, she and Francis Monroe Hendricks were married in Davie County by Samuel Taylor, Justice of the Peace. Francis Monroe was born in Davie County 27 Aug. 1838 to John and Lydia Garner Hendricks. He was a farmer and fought in the Civil War in Company H, 5th Regiment, North Carolina Cavalry. He and Martha lived in the house built by his father in 1833 and they had nine children, six of whom lived to adulthood.

Martha died 6 Aug. 1916 and Francis died 28 Nov. 1920 and both are buried in the Hendricks Family Graveyard in Davie County.

Their oldest daughter, Laura Jane, was born 13 Sept. 1859 and married Charles L. Bagby 21 Dec. 1882. They had four children: Alonzo, who married Versa Craver; Ina, who

married Joseph Hampton Rich; Ora; and Howell, who married Hattie Louise Welfare.

The second daughter, Mary Emma Hendricks, was born 10 Apr. 1861, died 2 June 1862, and is buried with her parents.

The oldest son, John Henry Hendricks, was born 10 Jan. 1865 and married Hester Viola Allen on 24 Apr. 1905. Their children were Elizabeth Hendricks, who married Henry J. Sheets; John Allen Hendricks, who was born 10 Oct. 1907 in Winston-Salem, N.C., and married Nannie Lee Burns. John Henry's other child, Evelyn Hendricks, married C. Vestal Whitt. They have two children, C. Vestal Whitt, Jr. and John Franklin Whitt.

Martha's fourth child, Melver Jackson Hendricks, was born 26 Jan. 1867 and married Emma Grace Eaton 21 Nov. 1889. Emma was a daughter of Philip and Sarah Hall Furches Eaton. During the early years of their marriage, they lived at Courtney, Yadkin County, where Melver was a merchant. They later moved to Pudding Ridge Farm in Davie County, the Philip Eaton homeplace, and Melver became one of Davie County's leading farmers and its first farm agent. He was a Democrat and served a term in the State Legislature in 1923. Melver died 13 Dec. 1933 and Emma died 12 Sept. 1939; both are buried at Courtney Baptist Church.

Two of their children, Mattie Hall and Melver Jackson Hendricks, Jr. died as infants and are buried with their parents. Another daughter, Melvarine Hendricks, born 19 Apr. 1897 at Courtney, was a school teacher. On 28 May 1925 she married John L. Woodlief, a native of Vance County. Melvarine died 13 Jul. 1969 and is buried at Courtney Baptist Church. Her daughter, Emma Grace Woodlief, died in infancy. Another of Melver's daughters, Emma Grace Hendricks, was born 15 May 1910 and was graduated from Farmington High School, Davie County and the School of Nursing, Davis Hospital, Statesville. She served on the staff of that hospital as well as Charlotte Presbyterian and Hague Maternity Hospital in Jersey City, N.J. On 3 June 1944 she married Stephen Francis Karandy, Jr. They reside in Atlanta. Each of Melver's other children, Era, John Wade, Philip Monroe, and Sarah Nettie have their own story.

Martha's fifth child, Joanna, lived only a few months. Her sixth child, Bettie Louise Hendricks, was born 10 July 1870 and married Samuel T. Davis. They resided in Winston-Salem, where Sam was a merchant and were members of the First Baptist Church. Lou died 8 Apr. 1953, Sam died 18 Mar. 1954 and both are buried at Forsyth Memorial Park, Winston-Salem. Lou's son, Dodson Glenn Davis was born 25 Sept. 1893 and was married to Mildred Little. Glenn died 17 Nov. 1968 and is buried in Charlotte, N.C. where they resided. His son, Dodson Glenn, Jr. was born 29 May 1924 and was killed in World War II, on 26 Oct. 1944 during the Battle of the Bulge. Lou's daughter, Katherine, was born 3 Feb. 1897 on 19 Sept. 1936 was married to Eric J. Detmold. Kate was Supervisor of Music for the Winston-Salem City Schools. Eric died 26 Feb. 1941 and Kate died 15 Dec. 1971 and







both are buried at Forsyth Memorial Park. Lou's second son, Samuel Francis Davis, was born 5 Nov. 1902, on 20 Jan. 1930, he married Ruby Griffith. They reside in Winston-Salem. One child, Judith L. Davis, born 19 Mar. 1938, married Charles Maynard in August, 1967. Lou's other son, Edward Martin Davis, was born 1 Sept. 1907. On 19 June 1935, he was married to Sue Cunningham.

Ed died 21 Oct. 1975 and is buried at Forsyth Memorial Park. He had one child, Barbara, who married Norwood (Red) Pope. They reside in Orlando, Florida and have two children, Susan and Wesley Pope.

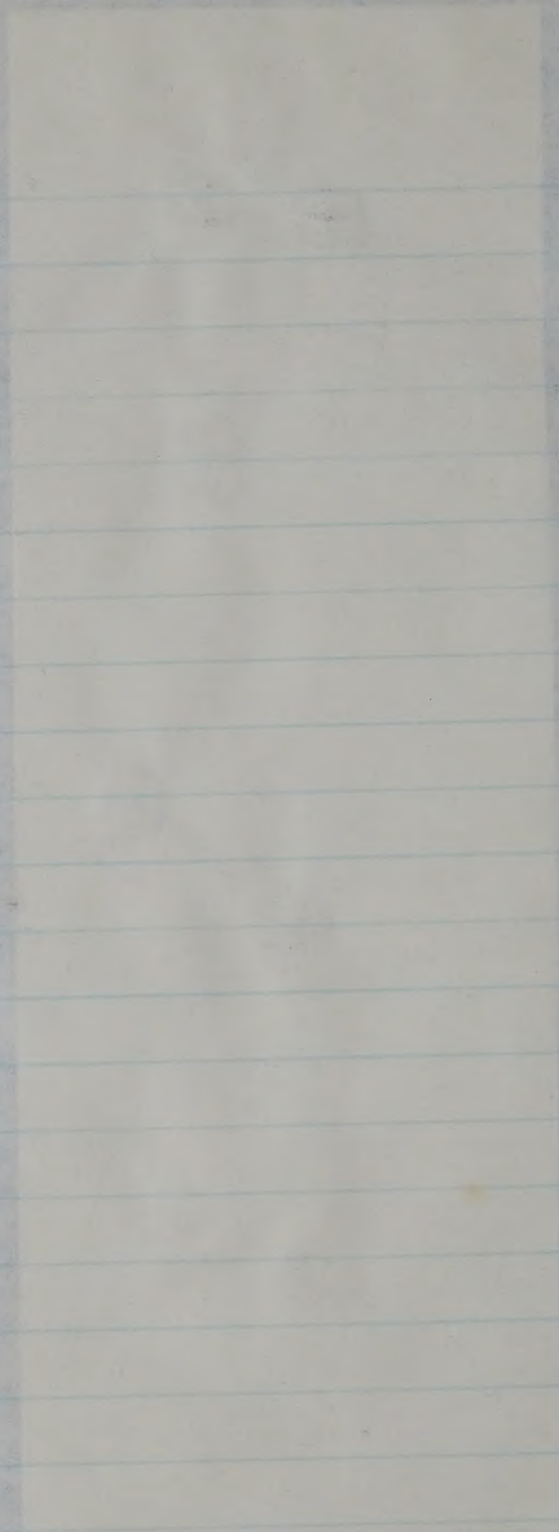
Martha's seventh child, Cora Frances Hendricks, was born 2 Jan. 1873 and married John Elmo Davis. Cora died 5 May 1950 and Elmo died several years later. Both are buried at Eatons Baptist Church, Davie County. Their children are told in the Hendricks-Davis Story.

Martha's eighth child, Lydia Catherine, was born 9 Oct. 1875, died 9 Jan. 1892 and is buried with her parents.

The ninth child, Francis David, was born 13 May 1878 and married Dora E. Martin. In their early life they lived in Yadkin County, later moving to Winston-Salem and in retirement lived in Nashville, N.C. Both are now deceased and are buried in Nashville. Their son, Paul Martin Hendricks, was born 22 Sept. 1904 at East Bend and on 22 June 1927 was married to Elizabeth Conrad. Paul is retired and resides in Raleigh, N.C. His son, Paul, Jr., was born in 1929 at Winston-Salem, on 30 June 1956, he was married to Martha Honeycutt. Paul, Jr. had two sons, David M. and William Martin, both born in Richmond, Va. Paul's daughter, Elizabeth Frances, was born 14 May 1931 and on 28 Aug. 1958 was married to William McElrath. Their children are Timothy Paul and James Conrad McElrath, both born in Nashville, Tenn. Francis Hendrick's daughter, Mary Frances, was born 2 Sept. 1908 and is married to E. Lindsay Jordan. They reside in Nashville, N.C.

— J.F. Coltrane.







John Redman, son of Thomas E. and Mary Elizabeth Tapley Redman, (born ca. 1780) married Jane Williams, daughter of Samuel and Molly Williams. Jane was also reported to have been born in 1780. They were evidently married by 1807, since John received a gift deed of 130 acres of land from Thomas Redman in March of that year. To this union were born seven children: three sons, Milver, Alexander, Thomas W. and four daughters, Alena, Arena, Mary and Elizabeth.

Milver Redman married Jane Howell, daughter of Joseph Howell, Jr. and Jane Cresson Howell, of Davie County. Their children were Martha, who married Francis Monroe Hendricks of Davie County on 19 Oct. 1858. Alexander or "Zan" as he was better known, who married Matilda Shumaker, and J. Thomas, who married Rachel McMahan of Davie County.

Alexander Redman is listed in the 1840 census. This indicates that he was then head of his father's household. Alexander died before the end of 1843, and his legatees are listed as his mother, brothers, and sisters indicating that he was not married.

Thomas W. Redman was not married. He was born in 1820 and died in 1886. In the 1860 U.S. Census, he was listed as head of a household made up of his mother, Jane Redman, and sister, Mary. In 1870, Thomas and Mary were living together. In 1880, Thomas was recorded as living with James W. and Elizabeth Redman Williams.

Alena Redman married Augustin Allen, son of William Allen, a neighbor.

Arena Redman first married William Chenault of Rockingham County, North Carolina. Their children were Abner Redman, Mary Jane and William Chenault, Jr. Abner Chenault moved to Richmond, Missouri, and Mary Jane married Off Gosset Williams and reared a large family in North Iredell. There is a rather interesting story relating to the Chenault branch of the family which has been handed down to present day generations. It seems that some member of the Chenault family was involved in the mission of rescuing Grand Marshal Michel Ney when he was reported to have faced a firing squad in France in Dec. 1805. A man called Peter Stewart Ney made his appearance in Iredell and surrounding counties in 1819, and lived and taught here until his death in 1846. It is said that

when he was not quite sober, he sometimes claimed to be Marshal Ney. He is buried in Third Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery with a marker that proclaims him "a native of France and soldier of the French Revolution under Napoleon Bonaparte." An addition to the Marshal Ney story has come from the Abner Redman Chenault family of Richmond, Missouri. It seems that Mary Chenault traveled all the way from North Carolina to Missouri by stagecoach. She took with her the family Bible, a deed to a chateau in France, and letters from a New York law firm about a possible inheritance. Abner was not interested and sometime later the papers were lost in a fire. William Chenault, Sr. was reported to have been thrown from a horse in the early eighteen forties and he died from a broken neck. Arena Redman Chenault later married Wesley H. George. Their children were Isadore, Millard, Franklin, and Docia George. The George family became well known in educational circles in Iredell and North Carolina.

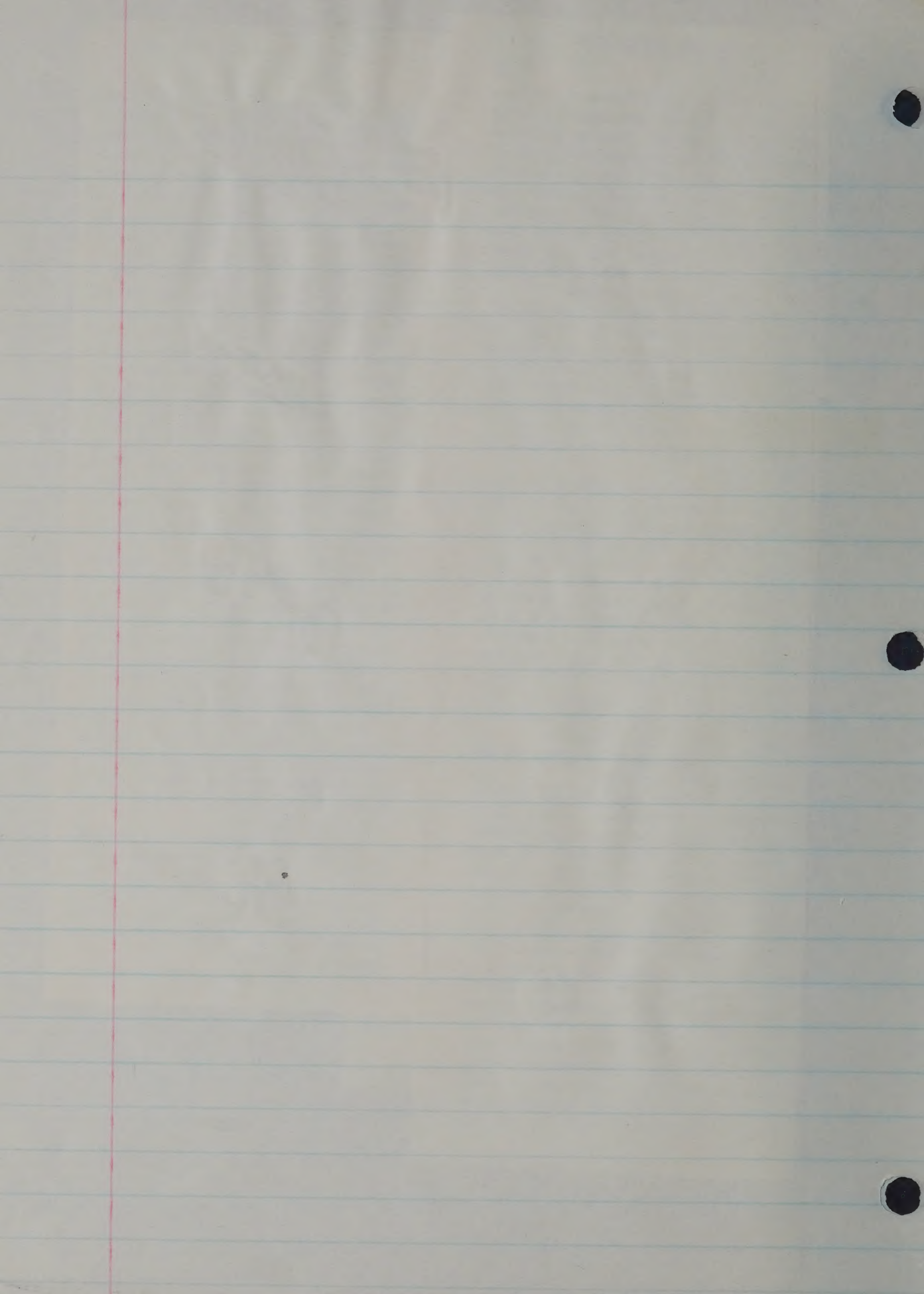
John Redman's youngest daughter, Elizabeth, became the second wife of James W. Williams (his first wife — Catherine Shelton had Adolphus, Harrison, Malvina, Euphronues, James P., and Melmoth (Carter), Elizabeth and James W. had Laura, Joseph (who was destined to be "Dr. Joe Williams" beloved physician of North Iredell), and Lula).

In the earliest records of Pilgrim Baptist Church, May 1837, there is a note "Then departed this life our venerable and beloved Bro. John Redman, who lived in the love and fellowship of the church for 18 years then died in the triumphs of faith."

John Redman's daughter, Mary, was listed in the 1860 census, as living with her brother, Thomas W., and her mother, Jane. Jane's age was given as 81. In the 1870 census, Mary and Thomas were still listed, but Jane had evidently died. Their place of burial is not known at this writing.

— Alta Lee Redman.







Wm Redmond  
apr 8, 1817 - Jan 25 1889 Pulaski Co Ky cem. Record Vol 2 p 76

#1  
wife

FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name William Redman (Redmond)

|                                                         |                                                                         |                |                     |                          |                                      |                    |
|---------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|---------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------|
| This Information Obtained From:                         | Husband's Data                                                          | Day Month Year | City, Town or Place | County or Province, etc. | State or Country                     | Add. Info. on Husb |
|                                                         | Birth                                                                   | 6 Dec 1818     |                     | Iredell                  | N.C.                                 |                    |
| Also a Redmond in 1840 census-Wayne Co. Ky.-Wm. Redmond | Chr'nd                                                                  |                |                     |                          |                                      |                    |
|                                                         | Mar.                                                                    | 6 Dec 1838     |                     | Greene                   | Tenn.                                |                    |
|                                                         | Death                                                                   | 25 Jan 1887    |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky                                   |                    |
|                                                         | Burial                                                                  |                | Lee Cem. Nancy Ky.  | Pulaski Co.              | 1 mi. west of Nancy, Ky. off Hwy. 80 |                    |
| Family Bible-Wm. died-69yrs. 9mo. 16da.                 | Places of Residence                                                     |                |                     |                          |                                      |                    |
|                                                         | Occupation                                                              |                |                     | Church Affiliation       | Military Rec.                        |                    |
|                                                         | Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. |                |                     |                          |                                      |                    |
|                                                         | His Father                                                              | b. IREDELL     |                     | Mother's Maiden Name     | b. IREDELL                           |                    |

Wife's Full Maiden Name Elizabeth West

|                                                                               |                                                                            |                                    |                      |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------|
| Compiler                                                                      | Places of Residence                                                        | Occupation if other than Housewife | Church Affiliation   |
| Mr. & Mrs. James E. Redmond<br>805 Robert Webb Street<br>Monticello, IL 61856 |                                                                            |                                    |                      |
|                                                                               | Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. |                                    |                      |
|                                                                               | Her Father                                                                 |                                    | Mother's Maiden Name |

| Sex | Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth) | Children's Data | Day Month Year | City, Town or Place                   | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Child     |
|-----|------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|----------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|
|     | 1 James Redmond                                      | Birth           | 20 Oct 1839    |                                       | Claborn                  | TENN             | Amanda Ard              |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* Turpin                          | Mar.            | 30 Oct 1869    |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              | Apr. 2, 1862            |
|     | Charity Ruthy Ann                                    | Death           | 12 Nov 1886    |                                       | Pulaski Ky               | 47yr 22c         |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                | Lee cemetery                          | Pulaski Ky               |                  |                         |
|     | 2 Perry William Redmond                              | Birth           | 3 May 1841     |                                       | Claborn                  | TENN             | d. Civil War age 23yrs. |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* (Unmarried)                     | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  | 10mo. 19da.             |
|     |                                                      | Death           | 17 Mar 1864    |                                       | Union Armu               |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                | (buried Military Cem. Near Nancy, Ky. |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 3 Thomas Redmond                                     | Birth           | 13 Sept 1844   |                                       | Claborn                  | Tenn.            |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* Elizabeth Henderson             | Mar.            | 25 Sept 1873   |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                         |
|     | Redmond                                              | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 4 Eliza Caroline                                     | Birth           | 22 Jun 1846    |                                       |                          | Tenn.            | Elizabeth?              |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* Wm. Dodson                      | Mar.            | 10 Dec 1888    |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           | 10 Feb 1863    |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 5 Mary Jane Redmond                                  | Birth           | 15 May 1848    |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* Thomas M. Price                 | Mar.            | 25 Aug 1867    |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 6 Sarah Katherine Redmond                            | Birth           | 2 Feb 1852     |                                       | Pulaski                  | Ky.              | (Sary)                  |
|     | Full Name of Spouse* (Infant)                        | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           | 8 Sep 1852     |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                | Lee Cem                               | Pulaski Ky               |                  |                         |
|     | 7                                                    | Birth           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                 | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 8                                                    | Birth           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                 | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 9                                                    | Birth           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                 | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | 10                                                   | Birth           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                 | Mar.            |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Death           |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |
|     |                                                      | Burial          |                |                                       |                          |                  |                         |

\*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. info. on children" column. This column and the adjacent column below have no information.







#2 wife

FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name William Redman(Redmond)

| This Information Obtained From: | Husband's Data | Day | Month | Year | City, Town or Place | County or Province, etc. | State or Country         | Add. Info. on Husband |
|---------------------------------|----------------|-----|-------|------|---------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|
|                                 | Birth          | 6   | Dec   | 1818 |                     | Iredell                  | N.C.                     |                       |
| William Redmonds                | Chr'd          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                          |                       |
| parents born in                 | Mar.           | 28  | July  | 1864 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.                      | 47yrs. old            |
| Iredell Co. N.C.                | Death          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                          |                       |
|                                 | Burial         |     |       |      | Lee Cem. Nancy, Ky. | Pulaski Co.              | 1 mi. west of Nancy, Ky. | Off. Hwy. 80          |

|                    |                                                                         |                      |               |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|---------------|
| Pulaski Co. Ky.    | Places of Residence                                                     | Church Affiliation   | Military Rec. |
| Marriage Record    | Occupation                                                              |                      |               |
| Book III-1864-1866 | Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. |                      |               |
| Page 240           | His Father                                                              | Mother's Maiden Name |               |

Wife's Full Maiden Name Mary Dodson #2

| Wife's Data | Day | Month | Year | City, Town or Place | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Wife      |
|-------------|-----|-------|------|---------------------|--------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|
| Birth       | 15  | Jul   | 1827 | -31                 | Claborn                  | Tenn.            | 37yrs. old when married |
| Chr'd       |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                         |
| Death       | 2   | Jul   | 1903 |                     |                          |                  |                         |
| Burial      |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                         |

Compiler

Mr. & Mrs. James E. Redmond  
805 Robert Webb Street  
Monticello, IL 61856

|                                                                            |                    |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Places of Residence                                                        | Church Affiliation |
| Occupation if other than Housewife                                         |                    |
| Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. |                    |
| Her Father                                                                 | Dodson             |
| Mother's Maiden Name                                                       | Rebecca            |

| Sex | Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)                      | Children's Data | Day | Month | Year | City, Town or Place | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Child |
|-----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|-----|-------|------|---------------------|--------------------------|------------------|---------------------|
| 1   | Martha Ann Redmond<br>Full Name of Spouse*<br>Wm. Harrison Rain-<br>water | Birth           | 20  | Apr   | 1865 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            | 19  | Dec   | 1880 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 2   | John Francis Redmond<br>Full Name of Spouse*<br>Joicy E. Roberts          | Birth           | 22  | July  | 1866 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            | 5   | Nov   | 1895 |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Death           | 1   | Jan   | 1929 |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      | Lee Cem Nancy       | Pulaski Ky               |                  |                     |
| 3   | Sarah E. Redmond<br>Full Name of Spouse*<br>(Never Married)               | Birth           | 8   | May   | 1869 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Death           | 17  | Apr   | 1938 | Nancy               | Pulaski Ky               |                  | 68yrs. 11mo.        |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      | Lee Cem Nancy       | Pulaski Ky               |                  | 8da.                |
| 4   | Melver Redmond<br>Full Name of Spouse*<br>Emily E. Dodson                 | Birth           | 5   | Feb   | 1871 |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            | 21  | Mar   | 1894 |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Death           | 10  | May   | 1923 |                     |                          |                  | 52yrs. 3mo.         |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  | 5da.                |
| 5   |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 6   |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 7   |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 8   |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 9   |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
| 10  |                                                                           | Birth           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Mar.            |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     | Full Name of Spouse*                                                      | Death           |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |
|     |                                                                           | Burial          |     |       |      |                     |                          |                  |                     |







## FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name James Redmond

This Information Obtained From:

| Husband's Data | Day Month Year | City, Town or Place | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Husband |
|----------------|----------------|---------------------|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| Birth          | 20Oct1839      |                     | Claborn                  | Tenn.            |                       |
| Chr'nd         | or Aug1839     |                     |                          |                  |                       |
| Mar.           | 30Oct1869      |                     | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                       |
| Death          | 12Nov1886      |                     |                          | 42Yrs22da        | County                |

#1 Amanda Jane Ard  
b.1840-Wayne Co.Ky.Apr.2,1862Burial Lee cemBuried:Lees cemetery Nancy,Ky. Pulaski

Places of Residence

Occupation

Church Affiliation

Military Rec.

Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.His Father Billy RedmondMother's Maiden Name ElizabethWife's Full Maiden Name Ruthy Ann  
Charity Turpin #2

| Wife's Data | Day Month Year    | City, Town or Place             | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Wife |
|-------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| Birth       | 15Feb1849         |                                 |                          |                  |                    |
| Chr'nd      |                   |                                 |                          |                  |                    |
| Death       | 15Nov1930 or 1940 |                                 |                          |                  | County             |
| Burial      | Lee cem           | Buried:Lees Cemetery Nancy, Ky. |                          |                  | Pulaski            |

Compiler

Places of Residence

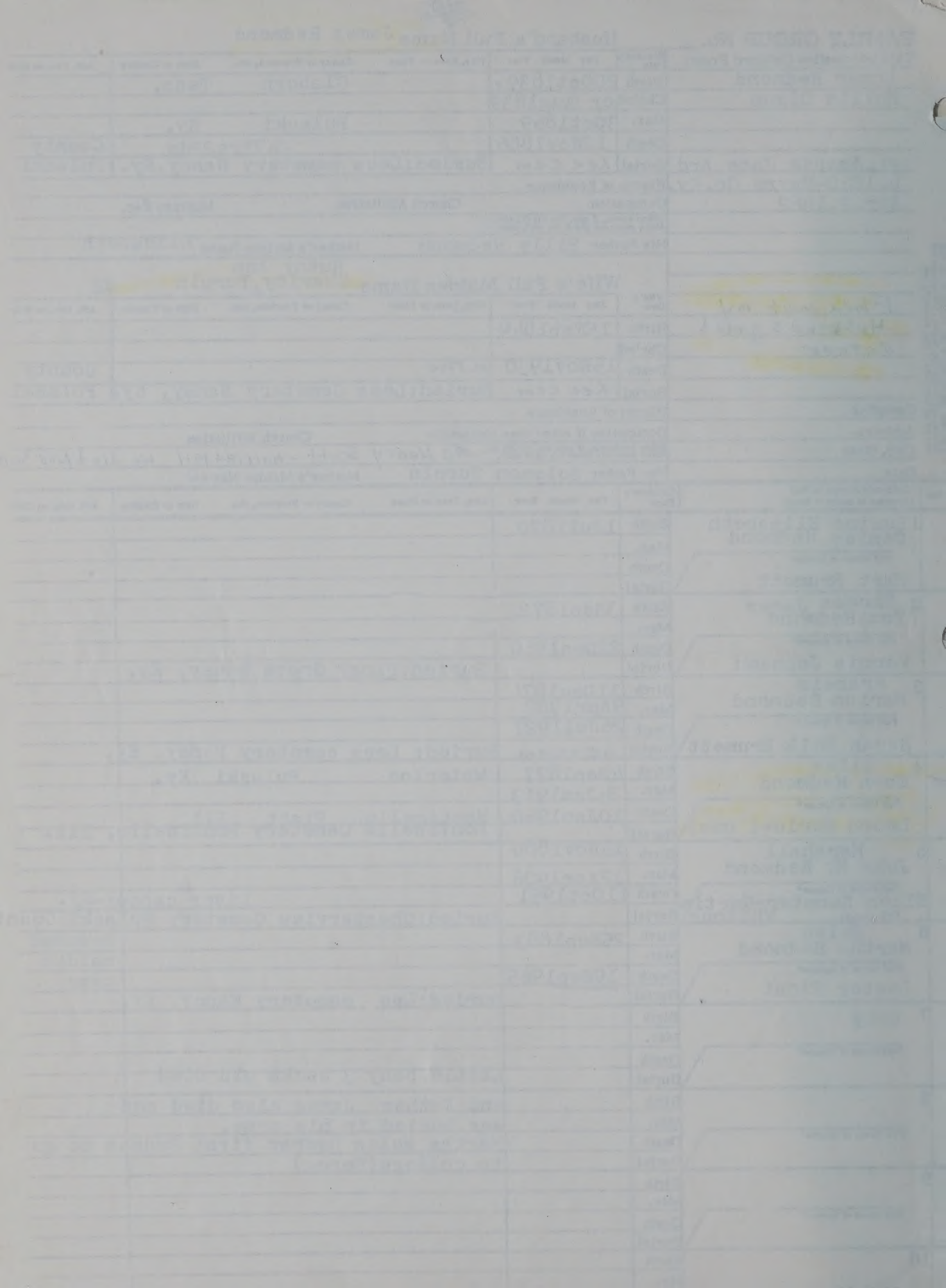
Occupation If other than Housewife

Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each mar.#2 Henry Scott - married 1911 He died Nov 30, 1930Her Father Solomon TurpinMother's Maiden Name G

| Sex | Children's Names in Full<br>(Arrange in order of birth)                                                                    | Children's Data | Day Month Year | City, Town or Place                        | County or Province, etc. | State or Country | Add. Info. on Child                  |
|-----|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|----------------|--------------------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------|--------------------------------------|
|     | 1 <u>Lucina Elizabeth</u><br><u>(Ceney) Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Mart Brumett</u>                         | Birth           | 1Jul1870       |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 2 <u>Thomas James</u><br><u>(Tom) Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Vernia Johnson</u>                             | Birth           | 3Sep1872       |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           | 22Dec1960      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                | Buried:Piney Grove Nancy, Ky.              |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 3 <u>Francis</u><br><u>Marion Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Sarah Belle Brumett</u>                            | Birth           | 11Dec1874      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            | 9Apr1902       |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           | 26Jul1927      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          | Lee cem        | Buried: Lees cemetery Nancy, Ky.           |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 4 <u>Riley</u><br><u>Eben Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Leona Barlow (oma)</u>                                 | Birth           | 4Sep1877       | Waterloo                                   | Pulaski                  | Ky.              |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            | 24Jan1913      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           | 10Jan1960      | Monticello                                 | Piatt                    | Ill              | Monticello Cemetery Monticello, Ill. |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 5 <u>Marshall</u><br><u>John M. Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Ellen Sumpter-Gertie</u><br><u>Dixon Whitous</u> | Birth           | 14Nov1880      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            | 12Apr1906      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           | 11Oct1951      |                                            |                          |                  | Liver cancer-Ky.                     |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                | Buried:Chesterview Cemetery Pulaski County |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 6 <u>Helen</u><br><u>Martha Redmond</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*<br><u>Lester Float</u>                                     | Birth           | 25Sep1883      |                                            |                          |                  | Resumed maiden name                  |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           | 10Sep1965      |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                | Buried:Lee cemetery Nancy, Ky.             |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 7 <u>Baby</u><br>Full Name of Spouse*                                                                                      | Birth           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           |                |                                            |                          |                  | Little baby 3 weeks old died         |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 8 <u>Full Name of Spouse*</u>                                                                                              | Birth           |                | and father James also died and             |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                | was buried in his arms.                    |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           |                | Martha Helen Redman first Redman to go     |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                | to college(Berea)                          |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 9 <u>Full Name of Spouse*</u>                                                                                              | Birth           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     | 10 <u>Full Name of Spouse*</u>                                                                                             | Birth           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Mar.            |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Death           |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |
|     |                                                                                                                            | Burial          |                |                                            |                          |                  |                                      |







1880 Ky Self

Vol. 25-84-40-44 Culaski Co. Ky 2nd dist

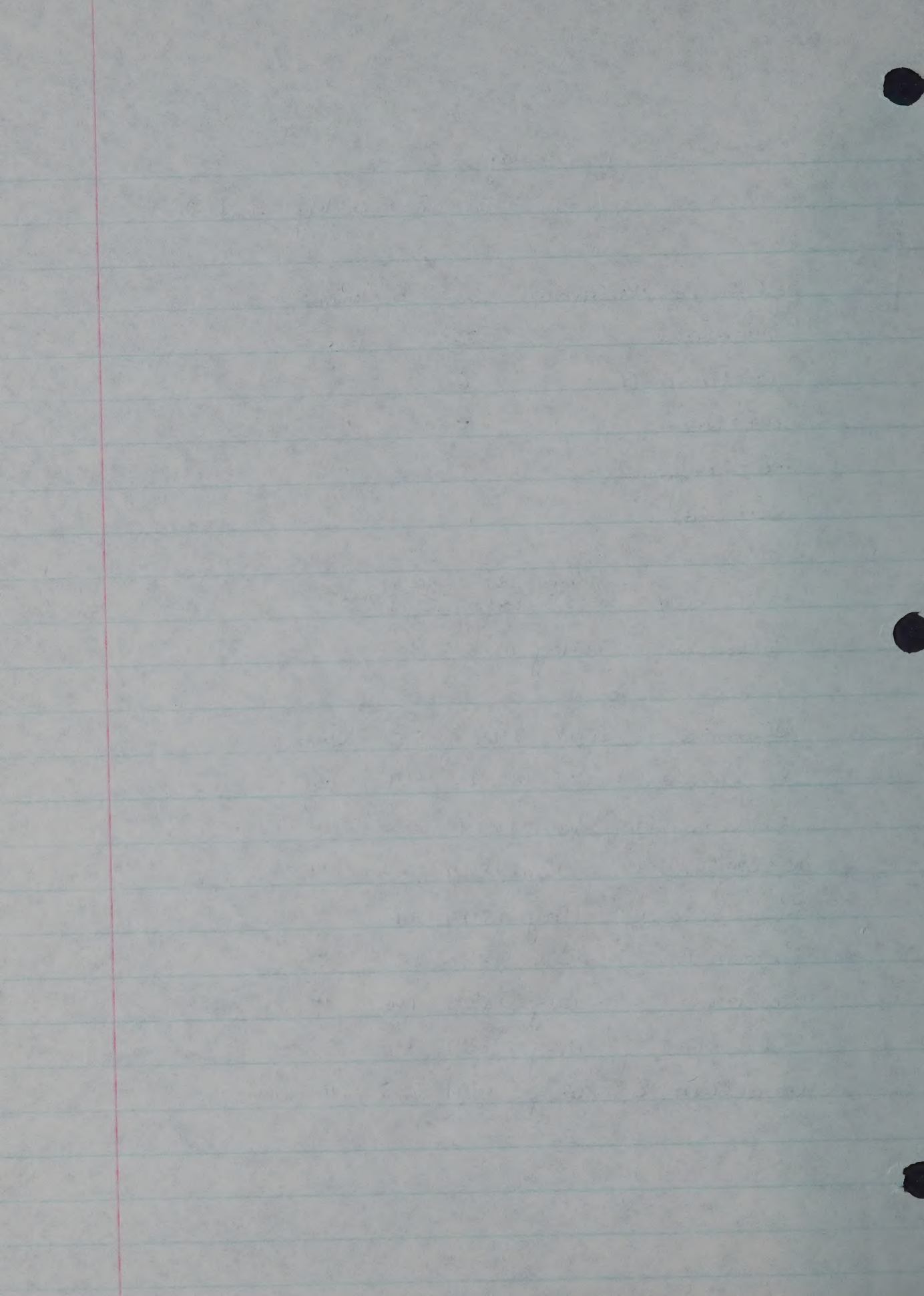
|               |    |         |
|---------------|----|---------|
| Thomas Redman | 35 | b. Tenn |
| Elyahuk       | 26 | Ky      |
| William B     | 6  | "       |
| Milton        | 5  | "       |
| Rutherford    | 3  | "       |
| Suella        | 1  | "       |

1900 Self Vol. ED ~~518~~ fine  
- 65-105-10-21

Culaski mag. dist 3

|               |           |    |      |
|---------------|-----------|----|------|
| Thomas        | Sept 1844 | 55 | Tenn |
| Elyahuk       | " 1852    | 47 | Ky   |
| William B.    | Jun 1874  | 26 | "    |
| Rutherford B. | Feb 1877  | 23 | "    |
| Sue Ella      | May 1879  | 21 | "    |
| Sarah F.      | Dec 1880  | 19 | "    |
| Walter        | Aug 1885  | 14 | "    |
| Otha B.       | Aug 1887  | 12 | "    |
| Cornelius E.  | Aug 1891  | 8  | "    |







35,000 TENNESSEE MARRIAGE RECORDS & BONDS

1783-1870 V3 0-2

REDFEARN, Townley to Martha Crawford - issued November 17, 1846, m. by:  
James Woodard, J. P., ROBERTSON Co.

REDFERN, William to Mary Long - issued August 20, 1850, m. by:  
W. B. Kelly, M. G., August 21, 1850, ROBERTSON Co.

REDFORD, John to Sallie Roberts - December 28, 1809, WILLIAMSON Co.

REDFORD, R. R. to E. A. Traughber - issued November 4, 1851, m. by:  
D. G. Baird, J. P., ROBERTSON Co.

REDING, Richard H. to Catherine B. Lowe - issued October 28, 1845,  
m. by: James Marshall, M. G., October 29, 1845, DAVIDSON Co.

REDMAN, Joseph to Nancy Cox - issued October 15, 1840, m. by:  
Peter Owen, M. G., October 15, 1840, DAVIDSON Co.

REDMAN, Nelson C. to Elizabeth Ragland - issued October 14, 1841,  
Bondsman: Wilmern Davis, m. by: Mark Renfrow, J. P., October 14,  
1841, MEIGS Co.

REDMON, John P. to Artimiza B. Stockton - issued January 6, 1845,  
Bondsman: John L. Baldwin, m. by: William Green, M. G., January,  
1845, MEIGS Co.

REDMON, Wm. to Mary Robeson - issued April 19, 1838, m. by:  
John W. Witten, M. G., April 19, 1838, MEIGS Co.

REDMON, Wm. to Betsy West - issued September 12, 1843, Bondsman:  
John Blanton, m. by: Thos. V. Atchley, J. P., MEIGS Co.

REDMON, Wm. to H. M. Trice - issued June 4, 1849, Bondsman:  
B. F. Williamson, m. by: B. F. Williamson, J. P., July 4, 1849,  
MONTGOMERY Co.

REDMOND, Henry A. to Mary White - issued December 23, 1840, DAVIDSON Co.

REDMUND, William to Susan Cox - issued April 14, 1842, m. by:  
Peter Owen, M. G., April 14, 1842, DAVIDSON Co.

REECE, Isham to Lucy Mitchell - issued December 25, 1826, m. by:  
Carey James January 11, 1827, RUTHERFORD Co.

REECE, James H. to Rebecca Simpson - November 11, 1809, Bondsman:  
William W. Stephenson, MAURY Co.

REED, Abram to Nancy Murry - issued September 7, 1815, Bondsman:  
Thornbery Elledge, m. by: Peter Nance, J. P., Witness:  
A. Hutcheson, Dep. Clk., KNOX Co.

REED, B. F. to Mary A. Miles - issued March 2, 1852, ROBERTSON Co.

REED, Benjamin to Sarah A. Miller - issued April 21, 1853, m. by:  
John Nugent, J. P., April 21, 1853, FRANKLIN Co.

REED, Beve ly G. to Elizabeth Wood - issued May 27, 1828, Bondsman:  
Robert Robinson, m. by: John Banks, J. P., May 27, 1828, SUMNER Co.

REED, Braddock to Mary Lane - issued March 4, 1863, Bondsman:  
Thomas E. Jones, Jos. H. Thompson, Clk., BEDFORD Co.

REED, Caleb to Hanah Reed - December 18, 1815, WILLIAMSON Co.

REED, Catherine to William Seers - GREENE Co.

REED, Charles A. to Mary J. Brandon - issued January 29, 1874, m. by:  
J. T. Merrett, J. P., January 29, 1874, FRANKLIN Co.

REED, Clack to Jane E. Shoemaker - issued February 19, 1829, Bondsman:  
Grief Carroll, RUTHERFORD Co.







# Emigrants of Claiborne & Jennie Johnson

Hooper Cem. Located near Underwood Grove  
Church Rd - South of Arthur

all  
together

|       |                 |              |                        |
|-------|-----------------|--------------|------------------------|
| 3-108 | Wesley Richmond | b. 3-27-1827 | d 1-23-1903            |
| {     | Arthur          | "            | 8-19-1890 12-14-1890   |
|       | Gemahial        | "            | 9-27-1897 - 12-14-1898 |
|       | Mary E.         | "            | 8-16-1857 3-9-1945     |



Handwritten text at the top of the page, possibly a title or header, which is mostly illegible due to fading.

Handwritten text in the middle section of the page, appearing to be a list or series of notes.



CASWELL CO. NC. DEED BKS - 1777-1817-KEADALL

Deed Book A

Page

- 150 State of NC - No. 98 - to George Huston 200 A on Cooper's Br a water of S. Hico  
adj John Cooper's old line. 3 Mar 1779. chc Henry Cooper, Jas Harralson.
- 151 State of NC - No. 77 - to Robert Terry 640 A on both sides Little Cr. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc Hezekiah Davis, Jno Brown.
- 152 State of NC - No. 56 - to Robert Dickins 325 A on Flat R adj land formerly of John  
Thompson now James Benton, claim of Thomas Redman, claim of Joshua Cate.  
3 Mar 1779. Chc Mathew and Philip Bryas (or Byras).
- 153 State of NC - No. 49 - to Robert Dickins 500 A on Rocky Fork of Deep Cr. adj his  
own line. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Blake, William Ring.
- 154 State of NC - No. 50 - to Robert Dickins 200 A on Flat R adj Wm. Yarbrough line,  
Bumpass line, near William Tapp line. 3 Mar 1779. chc not listed.
- 155 State of NC - No. 46 - to Robert Dickins 500 A adj claim of William Tapp, claim of  
Bumpass estate. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Blake, William Ring.
- 156 State of NC - No. 47 - to Robert Dickins 500 A on Cubbs Cr and Tar R adj Bumpass,  
John Bowles. 3 Mar 1779. chc Thomas Murrow, Wm. Ring.
- 157 State of NC - No. 28 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Deep Cr adj his own line, John  
Thomas, William Green. 3 Mar 1779. chc William Ring, John Blake.
- 158 State of NC - No. 23 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Tapley's Cr adj John Clayton,  
claims of Osburn Jeffreys, Thomas Person. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Thomas, Jno  
Clixby.
- 159 State of NC - No. 11 - to Robert Dickins 640 A on Flat R adj former land of Joseph  
Jay, James Jay's line, claim of Ann Pryor, Henry Ford. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc John Womack, John Garrot.
- 160 State of NC - No. 86 - to Solomon Parks 640 A on both sides Nicks Br of Country  
Line Cr adj Robert Terry. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jno Kearsey, Wm. Kearsey.
- 161 State of NC - No. 44 - to James Sanders 640 A on Little Cr adj James Bradley.  
3 Mar 1779. chc Richd Sanders, Jno Snody.
- 162 State of NC - No. 84 - to Thomas Dunoho 640 A on Dan R adj James Sanders. 3 Mar  
1779. chc Jno Kearsey, Wm. Kearsey.
- 163 State of NC - No. 80 - to William Ring 300 A on Deep Cr adj his former line, claim  
of John Bridges & Wallace, Samuel Wheeler, William Glenn. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc Daniel Ledbetter, John Burford.
- 164 State of NC - No. 83 - to Richard Carlan 550 A on Toms & Jordan Creeks adj Robert  
Cartwright, claim of Barrett Davis. 3 Mar 1779. chc Bazell Davis, Thos Jones.
- 165 State of NC - No. 91 - to James Johnston 640 A both sides Medds Cr of S Hico adj  
Roger Atkinson. 3 Mar 1779. chc not given.
- 166 State of NC - No. 36 - to Gabriel Davey 600 A adj John Cummins, Jeffreys line,  
Farmer's line crossing Flat R. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Cummins, John Mill.
- 167 State of NC - No. 109 - to Arthur Mitchell 400 A on on Storey's Cr adj Roger Atkin-  
son, John Campbell supposedly but found to be Roger Atkinson's line.  
3 Mar 1779. chc Joseph Gold, John Mitchell.
- 168 State of NC - No. 2 - to John Clayton 640 A adj John Thomas, claims of Thomas  
Person & Robert Dickins, John Clixby. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jno Blake, Wm. Ring.
- 169 State of NC - No. 114 - to George Moore 528 A both sides of little Bluewing Cr  
beginning on the VA line adj his own line, John Adams. 3 Mar 1779.  
chc William & Reubin Fletcher.
- 170 State of NC - No. 43 - to George Moore 467 A both sides Bluewing Cr adj VA line.  
3 Mar 1779. chc William & Reubin Fletcher.







## Deed Book E

## Page

- 125 Joel Corder to Richard Allen, for 50 lbs, 150 A head br south fork Country Line Cr adj Robert Cartwright. 16 Jan 1786. Acknd.
- 126 John Graves Sen. of CC to John Kerr of same, for 500 lbs, 102 A on Country Line Cr south side. 4 Apr 1786. Acknd.
- 127 John Wilkerson of CC to Benjamin Denny of same, for 60 lbs, 100 A on Donaldson's Cr adj Richd Jones, Thomas Person. 15 July 1786. Wit: Andrew Buchanan, Robert Bright.
- 128 William Stone of CC to Gideon Paterson Senr of same, for 160 lbs, 250 A east side Hyco R adj David Womack, John Henry Pryor, Burgess Harralson, Parker, Roger Atkinson. 18 Feb 1784. Wit: Ad Murphey, William Stone, Jun.
- 129 Andrew Caddell Sen. of CC to Andrew Caddell son of said Andrew, for natural love and affection to his son, 155 A on Richland Cr adj James Rankin. 3 June 1785. Wit: J. Atkinson, Charles Trim.
- 130 Anderson Ashburn of CC to Thomas Winningham of same, for 137 lbs, 10 sh, 200 A on S Hico adj Samuel Johnston, James Johnston, Cooper's line, George Huston. 10 Sept 1786. Wit: Thomas Yeats, John Ashburn, Thomas Kilgore.
- 131 Nicholas Christenbery of CC to Jarrot Wright of same, for 140 lbs, 307 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj claims of Jesse Jones & John Smith, Aaron Christenbery. 4 Jan 1787. Wit: H. Haralson.
- 132 Michael Robertson of Orange Co., NC, to James Smith of CC, for 100 lbs, 160 A, part of a 400 acre tract surveyed for Robertson on Bird's Cr. 17 Apr 1786. Wit: William Lockhart, David Robinson.
- 133 James Miller of CC to Joseph Smith, for 140 lbs, 240 A on Rattlesnake Cr adj Benjamin Ingram, Graves' line. 17 Jan 1787. Wit: Robert Mitchell, Edward Oxford, Jacob Miles.
- 134 William Hawkins Sen. of Spartanburgh, SC, to Richard Jones Jun. of CC, for 100 lbs, 350 A on Mayho adj John Baird, Donaldson, Isaac Vanhook, John Wilkerson. 8 Aug 1786. Wit: Joseph Langston, Ragland Langston, Martha McDanniel.
- 135 William Chambers of CC to David Morgan of same, for 100 lbs, 81 A on Henlie's Mill Cr, a tract Chambers bought of Childers, adj Roberts, Rosebrook. 12 Jan 1787. Wit: Thos Barnett, William Barnett.
- 136 David Shelton of CC to John Barnett of Campbell Co., VA, for 142 lbs, 115½ A south side Country Line Cr adj Eppy Hightower. 3 Nov 1786. Wit: Holloway Pass, H. Harrelson.
- 137 John McNeill of CC to Tobias Williams of same, for 50 lbs, 200 A on Country Line Cr adj Hays corner, Donaldson, Richard Moore. 16 Jan 1787. Acknd.
- 138 James Benton of CC to Joshua Cate of same, for ? , 100 A on Black's Br of Aldridge's Cr adj John Thompson, Thomas Redman, land deeded to Benton by State 3 Mar 1779. 16 Jan 1787. Wit: Thos Huley, Richard Holeman.
- 139 James Walker and Ann Walker his wife of CC to George Mitchell of same, for 100 lbs, 100 A on Moon's Cr adj John Dill, Hezekiah Rice. 25 June 1785. Wit: Sherwood Nance, John Dill.
- 140 Stephen Williamson of CC to Obadiah Martin of Orange Co., NC, for 45 lbs, 645 A on Jordan's Cr adj the county line, being same granted Williamson by Robert Cartwright 17 Mar 1780. 27 Mar 1787. Wit: Benjamin Williamson, James Akin, Matthew Mills.
- 141 John Talbert of South Carolina, Dist. of Ninety-Six, to Joshua Browning of CC, for 220 lbs, 317 A both sides Richland Cr adj James Rankin, Alex Rose, Zachariah Jones, John Womack, Edward Clay, part of tract granted James Talbert 14 Oct 1761 by Earl Granville entered Orange Co. at Aug Court 1763. 26 Dec 1786. Wit: J. Atkinson, John Cooper.







## Deed Book C

## Page

- 51 John Cooper of CC to Philip Hall of same, for 100 lbs, 259 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Hall's line, Hadgett. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 52 David Carson of Washington Co., NC, to Nathaniel Melone of CC, for 43 lbs, 250 A on S Hico adj John Raney, Saml Woods & Malone, Thomas Willingham, Archd Hodge. 17 Dec 1784. Wit: Thomas Willingham, David Mitchell, Daniel Mason.  
(Note: After 1790 Washington Co. NC fell into the State of Tenn.)
- 53 George Foot Senr of CC to George Foot Jun of same, for 5 sh, 418 A on Horsley's Cr adj Pepper's line, Herbin's line. 16 Apr 1785. Wit: J. Williams, A Murphey.
- 54 James Huston of CC to William Huston of same, for 100 lbs, 280 A on Adams Cr adj Henry Horly, Charles Bostick, Charles Allen, Willa Huston, a part of old tract of Robert Huston decd. Also signed by Elenor Cooper. 10 Dec 1784.  
Wit: Henry Cooper, Mary Cooper.
- 55 Benjamin Merritt of CC to Anthony Samuel of same, for 7300 lbs inspected tobacco, 100 A on flint shoal Br to Country Line Cr, adj Charles Boulton. 21 Jan 1785.  
Wit: George Samuel, Archd Samuel, Wm. Stephens.
- 56 John Cooper of CC to Thomas Graves of same, for 60 lbs, 69 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Philip Hall, Charles Fooshe. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 57 Power of attorney - Richard Simpson of CC to John Reid late of Washington Co., VA, to demand and receive any amts. due him. 12 Jan 1785. Wit: Tyree Harris Jun., David Burton.
- 57-8 Richard Simpson of CC to Tyree Harris Sen of same, for 26 lbs, 13/8, 40 A on Haw R adj Simpson, David Burton. 20 Mar 1785. Wit: Jere Williamson, Tyree Harris, Jun., John Reed.
- 59 John Dobbin of CC to John Barnett of same, for 150 lbs, 157 A on Cole Br of Country Line Cr, it being tract purchased of Earl Granville 9 Jan 1761. 4 Apr 1785.  
Wit: Robt Wilson, Philemon Parton.
- 60 Robert Dickins of CC to William Tapp of same, for 10 lbs, 174 A adj Bumpas' line. 30 Sept 1784. Wit: Joseph ? , Daniel Hicks.
- 61 Ambrose Long of CC to Hugh Barnett Senr of same, for 3 lbs VA money, 59 A on Story's Cr adj Benton, Pryor, Jacob Bull's old field, William Chambers, a part of land Long purchased of State 13 Oct 1783. 26 Jan 1785. Wit: Jos Dickson, Michael Dickson.
- 62 John Cooper of CC to William Brechen of same, for 100 lbs, 300 A on Double Cr of S Hico adj Charles Fooshe, H. McNeill, Am Hargis. 10 Apr 1785. Acknd.
- 63 Jones Griffin and Rebecca his wife of Orange Co., NC, to Robert Cate of same, for 300 lbs proclamation money, 3 tracts in Orange Co. s side n fork Flat R, adj former line of Lawrence Redman, 180 A being land conveyed to Redman and by Redman to Garret, from Garret to Felix Gilbert, from Gilbert to Benja Allenthorp, and said Allenthorp conveyed to Jones Griffin registered Book A, page 620; also 126 A of land conveyed by Osborn Jeffreys to Jones Griffin on ne prong Flat R and granted to Jeffreys by Earl Granville 12 May 1755; also 311 A conveyed by Charles Williams to Jones Griffin on Flat R adj Redman, Jeffreys. 18 Feb 1775. Wit: Thomas Griffin Junr., Milinton Blalock.
- 64 Clayborn Wright of CC to Willm Stephen of same, for 360 lbs, 300 A which Stephens now possesses on Country Line Cr adj Thomas Robinson, David Hall, Saml Robinson, Solomon Parks. 18 Apr 1785. Acknd in open court.
- 65 William Day of Surry Co., NC, to Robert Davis of CC, for 50 lbs, 150 A on Tar R adj William Tapp, Thomas Person. 7 Oct 1784. Wit: James Wilson, Henry Day.
- 66 James Fletcher Jun of CC to William Smith of same, for 200 lbs, 308 A on middle prong of Cain Cr adj Thomas Miles, Goodrich Going, James Robinson, Rachael Gold, Archd Campbell. 10 Jan 1785. Wit: Archd Murphey, Richd Currier.







Deed Book B

Page

- 154 John Dill of CC to John Pepper of Guilford Co., NC, for 170 lbs, 200 A on Horsley's Cr along a road. Also signed by Mary Ann Dill. 26 Aug 1782. Wit: Tyree Harris, George Foote.
- 155 Jacob Thrash of Rowan Co., NC, to Edward Upton of CC, for 40 lbs, 65 A both sides Rattlesnake Cr, part of tract Benjamin Carter purchased of Earl Granville. 12 May 1783. Wit: James Stringer, DY Runnal.
- 156 Peter O'Neal and Elizabeth his wife of Guilford Co., NC, to John Dennis of CC, for 140 lbs, 100 A both sides Country Line Cr being a tract O'Neal purchased of Daniel Triplett who purchased same from John Triplett and he purchased of Henry Hays, and Hays purchased of Earl Granville deeded 7 June 1761, adj Nathan Williamson, Edmund Haggard, Richard Simpson, Henry Hays. 6 Feb 1784. Wit: Joseph Clark, William Clark Jr., John Williams.
- 157 John Cooper Senr. of CC to James Lea Jun of same, for 100 lbs, 345 A on S Hico adj his old corner, William Glen, crossing Cooper's Br. 5 Jan 1784. Wit: Thos Douglas, Abraham Fulkerson.
- 158 Moses Moore of CC to Daniel Meddows of same, for 40 lbs, 100 A, part of tract obtained by deed in 1779 adj Thomas Goss, Thomas Burke. 12 Mar 1784. Wit: Abraham Medearis, Arthur Moore.
- 159 James Benton of CC to James Jones of same, for 180 lbs, 200 A both sides Aldridge Cr near Black's Br adj James Redmon former line, Gourley's old line to Wolf Pitt Hollow. 21 Dec 1783. Wit: Thomas Ragsdale, Epaphroditus Benton, Elizabeth Ragsdale.
- 160 Zebedee Hicks and Elizabeth his wife of CC to Joshua James of same, for 22 lbs, 10 shillings, 150 A on Moon's Cr adj Asel Roberts, Richardson. 8 Mar 1784. Wit: Ja<sup>b</sup> Miles Sen., Richard Cross.
- 161 State of NC - No. 417 - to John Sammon 426 A adj Ambrose Gatewood, William Turner, John Dix. 13 Oct 1783.
- 162 State of NC - NO. 573 - to Spillard Coleman 175 A on Hogan's Cr adj Walker, Parkes, Gatewood, McCarney, his own line. 13 Oct 1783.
- 163 State of NC - No. 466 - to John Walker 337 A on Hogan's Cr adj Atkinson, William Parr, Harrison. 13 Oct 1783.
- 164 State of NC - No. 409 - to William Ragsdale 640 A on w side Country Line Cr adj Benjamin Merritt, Ragsdale's old corner, claim of Hall, claim of James Randolph. 13 Oct 1783.
- 165 State of NC - No. 450 - to Robert Moore 279 A on Hico adj his old line, Hugh Robertson. 13 Oct 1783.
- 166 State of NC - No. 350 - to James Taylor 100 A on Haw R adj Guilford Co. line. 29 Oct.
- 167 State of NC - No. 474 - to William Holcomb 400 A on Dan R adj James Bradley. 30 Oct '83.
- 168 State of NC - No. 604 - to Reuben Taylor 160 A on Mill & Cain Creeks adj Archibald Murphey, Abram Dunaway, James Randolph, on the main road. 13 Oct 1783.
- 169 State of NC - No. 498 - to Hugh McKeen 640 A crossing Cain Cr adj Archibald Murphey, Frederick Debow, claim of George Black, Roger Atkinson. 13 Oct 1783.
- 170 State of NC - No. 307 - to William Eak 400 A s fork Stoney Cr adj Jesse Oldham, Walker. 29 Oct 1782.
- 171 State of NC - No. 519 - to Andrew Warwick 150 A both sides Hico adj Robert Payne, John Jeffreys. 13 Oct 1783.
- 172 State of NC - No. 404 - to Amos Shaw 386 A both sides Saunders new road on Country Line Cr adj William Saunders, Terry's line, Stringer. 13 Oct 1783.



Page 100  
The first of the two papers of William C. ...  
The second of the two papers of William C. ...  
The third of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fourth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fifth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The sixth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The seventh of the two papers of William C. ...  
The eighth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The ninth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The tenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The eleventh of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twelfth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fourteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fifteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The sixteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The seventeenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The eighteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The nineteenth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twentieth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-first of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-second of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-third of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-fourth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-fifth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-sixth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-seventh of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-eighth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The twenty-ninth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirtieth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-first of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-second of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-third of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-fourth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-fifth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-sixth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-seventh of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-eighth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The thirty-ninth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fortieth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-first of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-second of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-third of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-fourth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-fifth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-sixth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-seventh of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-eighth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The forty-ninth of the two papers of William C. ...  
The fiftieth of the two papers of William C. ...



Book B cont. 1786

Page

- 136 JOHN ANTHONY -Will- w. 9 May 1785. Wife Ursley; sons Jonathan, James, Elijah, John, William, Joseph; daughters Sarah Berry, Nancy Stone, Jane Corder, Elizabeth Anthony. Exec: wife and sons Jonathan and Elijah. Wit: Clifton Allen, James Jones.
- 138 ROBERT RAY - Will - w. 20 Apr 1775. Wife Annis; daughter Susannah Ray; other children. Exec: wife, James Ray, William Ray. Wit: Arthur Brooks, John Brooks.
- 139 Inv. estate of David Hall by Dorcass Hall.
- 140 Additional survey of estate of John Roberts of assets in hands of John Warrin, adm. in right of his wife Elisabeth.
- 141 Inv. estate of John Moore Sen. by Joseph Moore and Montford McGehee.
- 142 Valuation of personal estate of Bartlett Yancey. Estate to be divided among widow and ten children. (Names not given.) 15 July 1786. By John Williams, Robert Blackwell, Alex. Kerr.
- 143 Elijah Redman, orphan 1 year old, bound to William Swift.
- 144 Steven Bass binds himself to William Hudgens for rest of his life. 28 June 1786. Wit: John Willson, Betty Willson.
- 145 Lucy Pettiford, orphan of 6 years, bound to William Hudgens.
- 146 Polly Pettiford, 3 1/2 year old orphan, bound to John Willson.
- 147 Stephen Pettiford, 1 year old orphan, bound to John Willson.
- 147 Bond for James Sanders appointed as sheriff of Caswell Co. 21 July 1786.
- 148 Bond for James Sanders as sheriff for 1785.

October Court 1786

- 149 Inv. estate of Benjamin Long by Reubin Long & Thomas Barnett.
- 150 Inv. estate of John Anthony by Jonathan Anthony.
- 151 Inv. estate of William Rankin on 2 Oct. 1786 by William Lockhart, adm.
- 152 Acct. of sale of estate of Richard Simpson on 12 Aug. 1786. Sales to: Mrs. Mary Simpson, Richd. Simpson Jun., John Reid, Capt. Waddy Tate, David Burton, Capt. Zeppa Tate, Jerre Williamson, John Pepper, Sherwood Nance, George Jackson, John Foote, Jesse Oldham.
- 153 Appraisal estate of Mathew Jouett on 24 Sept. 1782 by Wm. Moore, Robert Blackwell, and David Hart. Returned on oath of Thomas Brooks, exec.
- 154 Inv. estate of Gabriel Hews by Danl. Hews, adm.
- 155 JAMES PHELPS - Will- w. 5 Aug 1785. Wife Mary; sons William, Ambrose, Obidiah, Reuben, Thomas, Larken; daughters Lucy, Betty, Polly; Mother; Exec: wife and son William. Wit: Shadrack Hutson, James Williamson. Proved on oath of John Phelps and William Cromwell.
- 156 Bill of sale: Samuel Morris to James Rice, one negro girl named Beck. 19 July 1786.
- 156 Bill of Sale: John Lea Sen. to William Lea, sale of stock and household goods. 11 Aug. 1786. Wit: John Rainey, Thomas Rainey.
- 157 Bill of sale: Stuart Parley to son Daniel S. Parley of Halifax Co. Va., sale of negro woman named Lucy "which was willed to me by John Parley deceased of Chesterfield Co. Va. at the death of his wife Mary Parley". Mary Parley (widow) of John. 17 June 1786. Wit: Mason Foley, Reubin Graves.
- 158 Power of attorney: Michael Dixon of Wilks Co. Ga. to Josias Dickson to sell lands in Caswell Co. 16 Aug. 1786. /s/ Michael Dickson. Wit: John Burnett, Isaiah Duest, Hugh Barnett, Thos. Barnett.
- 159 Alexander McIntosh, libel bill to Robert Parks. 13 Sept. 1786.







## Deed Book A

## Page

- 227 State of NC - No. 61 - to Leonard Brown 616 A on both sides Harts Hillsborough Road, the waters of Country Line Cr adj William Brown, claim of Hudson Berry, Bazzell Davis, claim of Luke Pendergast, William Rice crossing Cr to claim of John Rice. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Brown, Jno Brothers.
- 228 State of NC - No. 7 - to James Benton 100 A on Blacks branch of Aldridge Cr adj John Thompson's corner, Thomas Redman. 3 Mar 1779. chc Moses & Aaron Thompson.
- 229 State of NC - No. 33 - to Richard Hallman(Holeman) 250 A on Flat R adj Weldon line, Samuel Farmer. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Holeman, Daniel Farmer.
- 230 State of NC - No. 39 - to John Allison 200 A on south Fork of Flat R adj Oatton Jeffreys, William Blalack. 3 Mar 1779. chc William & Thomas Blalack.
- 231 State of NC - No. 94 - to Nathaniel King 140½ A on west side of S. Rice adj John Lea, claim of William Waite, claim of Edmond Lea, Joseph Gold. 3 Mar 1779. chc Joseph Gold, Jno Mitchell.
- 232 State of NC - No. 113 - to Ann Pryor 400 A on Flat R adj Robert Collier, claim of Osblon Jeffreys Junr., James Messer, Robert Dickins. 3 Mar 1779. chc Mathew & Philip Pryor.
- 233 State of NC - No. 52 - to William Waite 640 A on Deep Cr of Flat R adj John Humpass, Rodger Atkinson, Robert Dickins. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Ring, Humphry Beardem.
- 234 State of NC - No. 32 - to James Farquhar 200 A on both sides Flat R adj John Far-rar, Joseph Aldridge. 3 Mar 1779. chc James Smith, William Bryant.
- 235 State of NC - No. 42 - to Lawrence Vanhook 380 A on Bushey Br adj William Lea Senr., claim of John Atkinson, David Vanhook, claim of Alexander Rose, claim of Joseph Saratt. 3 Mar 1779. chc Thomas Vanhook, James Hubbert.
- 236 State of NC - No. 24 - to Michael Montgomery 250 A on NW side of Rattlesnake Cr adj David Roper. 3 Mar 1779. chc Jas Montgomery, Peter Baxter.
- 237 State of NC - No. 68 - to Joseph Saratt 306½ A crossing S. Rice, adj William Lea, claim of John Douglass, Webb, Lawrence Vanhook. 3 Mar 1779. chc John Saratt, Thomas Neeley.
- 238 State of NC - No. 13 - to Francis Browning 150 A on both sides of Storys Cr adj Joshua Browning, Roger Atkinson. 3 Mar 1779. chc Abraham Fuller, Lawrence Vanhook.
- 239 State of NC - No. 95 - to John Rice Senr. 640 A on Countryline Cr adj Henry Williams, claim of Alexander Kerr, claim of Richard Estlse, William Rice, Leonard Brown. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Brown, Wm. Rice.
- 240 State of NC - No. 60 - to David Hart 640 A on both sides Harts Hillsborough Road, waters of Countryline Cr, adj Isreal Barker, claim of William Mitchell, claim of George Sims, claim of Daniel Parker. 3 Mar 1779. chc George Barker Senr., James Barker.
- 241 State of NC - No. 69 - to Samuel Walker 621 A on n Fork of Moon's Cr adj John Johnston, claim of James Scott, Henry Dixon Jun., claim of Daniel Johnston. 3 Mar 1779. chc Daniel Johnston, Jas. Walker.
- 242 State of NC - No. 29 - to John Oaks(Oakes) 100 A on Oakes' Br of Moon's Cr adj Samuel Paul. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Whitten, Thos. Baxter.
- 243 State of NC - No. 31 - to Samuel Paul 300 A on both sides Oakes Br of Moon's Cr adj his deeded land, Minian Harrison. 3 Mar 1779. chc Christopher Huston, Thomas Baxter.
- 244 State of NC - No. 108 - to Isreal Barker 640 A on both sides Hart's Hillsborough Rd, waters of Stoney Cr and Country Line Cr adj Thomas Hart, claim of Alexander Kerr, claim of James Barker, claim of David Hart. 3 Mar 1779. chc Wm. Mitchell, Jno Barker.







- 28, Mary 20, John PAGE 23, Sarah 19, Jenks  
 KELTON 28, Isaac PALMER 25, Haley BARBANK 38,  
 Samuel WILLISTON 25, Wm. LATHROP 23, M. B.  
 MANGER 28, Wm. McDOWELL 42, Masten 14, John  
 PEACOCK 33, John McKEA 38, George FOULK 28,  
 James BECK 25, William 30, Cyrus VUTIS 25, Mrs.  
 KENNET 22, Matthew ANDERSON 25, William  
 FURLONG 28, Susan PRICE 35, Jephtha FOULKES  
 41, Absalom MARSH 30, Va Md, Sh-174-20  
 REDFORD, William H. 36, Sarah 36, Sarah 6, John 5,  
 Mary 3, Samuel 2, T SC, Wi-6-251  
 REDFORD, Winney 50, Lydia A. 21, NC NC, He-117-312  
 REDICK, Edward G. 40, Harriett A. 26, Sarah 3, James 1,  
 NC NC, F-1272-650  
 REDIN, Sarah 25, John 3, Sarah 1, NC T, Hy-1041-156  
 REDING, George 36, Mary 25, Tabitha 25, Isaac 12,  
 James 6, William 3, Mary 1, NC NC, He-89-420  
 REDINGS, Absolum 48, Sarah 45, Susan 23, William 19,  
 Mary E. 15, James C. 12, Henry H. 10, Thomas H.  
 6, Martha J. 4, NC T, He-58-368  
 REDIT, Aquilla 66, Elizabeth 64, Sarah BONNER 16,  
 Frances 14, Harriet BRAZELL 6, NC NC, Sh-401-  
 207  
 REDIT, Johnathan 38, Mary 29, Harriet 8, Sarah 6,  
 Lycurgus 4, Saml. 2, NC T, Sh-399-207  
 REDIT, Saml. 22, Mary 21, T Va, Sh-400-207  
 REDIT, Stark A. 46, Cynthia 46, James 22, Martha 20,  
 Theophilus 18, Wm. 17, Granbery 16, Cynthia 14,  
 NC T, Sh-980-287  
 REDIX, Robert 50, Ritly 46, William 23, Cornelius 20,  
 Mary 17, James 18, John 16, May 13, NC NC, Co-  
 744-791  
 REDMAN, B. 25, Z. 36, W. 14, Va Va, Wi-387-435  
 REDMAN, Benjamin 26, Louisa 18, T T, Sm-154-638  
 REDMAN, Franklin 23, Ann 33, Alvis 3, Sarah J. 2, NC T,  
 CI-1377-680  
 REDMAN, James 38, Mary 32, Mary Ann 7, Young 4,  
 Layton 1, T T, Sn-97-411  
 REDMAN, Jane 55, Hossea 23, Sarah 18, Elbert 16,  
 Carwell 13, James 11, NC NC, CI-1113-641  
 REDMAN, Jeremiah 31, Monah 34, William ROSE 17,  
 nancy 17, T T, H-13-738  
 REDMAN, John 40, Margriet 40, Elizabeth 20, Nancy 19,  
 John 17, Joseph 18, Sarah 10, Martha 8, Va Va,  
 Sm-153-638  
 REDMAN, John 31, Elizabeth 32, Jacob 9, Martha 7,  
 Sarah 2, Rebecca 50, T T, Mo-1533-218  
 REDMAN, John P. 31, Artamissa B. 21, Almira C. 16,  
 William 3, Robert 1, T T, Me-674-800  
 REDMAN, Moses 34, William 15, Mary 13, Jane 12,  
 Sarah 11, T T, Mo-1534-219  
 REDMAN, Thomas 26, Martha 22, NC T, CI-1122-642  
 REDMAN, William 22, Eliza 19, Ann 1, T T, H-88-749  
 REDMAN, William 48, Elizabeth 50, Mahala 18, Nancy  
 12, George 7, NC NC, Me-544-782  
 REDMAN, William 66, John 21, George 17, Jane 14, (4)  
 William 12, Va Va, CI-1044-829  
 REDMAND, Elhany H. 27, Mary 26, Elizabeth 7, Martha  
 M. 5, Nancy G. 3, Henry L. 5/12, Va NC, Dk-  
 1139-161  
 REDMON, David 28, Mary 31, Wiley 10, Job 8, Jacob 5,  
 Jane 4, Levi 5/12, Jane BRITTON 45, Va Va, CI-  
 616-562  
 REDMON, Francis 63, Susan 61, Lucy BRADY 37,  
 Wesley REDMON 18, Emmet BRADY 7, Francis 5,  
 Mary 3, Jas. REDMON 16, Burrel 30, NC NC, Fe-  
 549-833  
 REDMON, H. G. 40, Lucinda 34, W. H. 15, Ann J. 14,  
 Martin F. 5, NC Ky, Mg-321-596  
 REDMON, Nelson C. 31, Elizabeth 27, John G. 7, Mary  
 A. 5, Joseph N. 3, Nancy E. 1, T T, Me-671-798  
 REDMON, Solomon 65, Disy 59, Malinda 30, Gerusia P.  
 24, Va Ga, Dk-1138-161  
 REDMOND, Benjamin 60, Lucy 63, Susan 30, John 21, Va  
 Va, Dk-632-88  
 REDMOND, Gideon 38, Nancy 28, James 12, Sarah 6,  
 Martha 4, Missa 2, Mary J. 1, Va Va, Wi-918-609  
 REDMOND, Hannon 40, Mary G. 43, Mary P. 17, Benjamin  
 15, Charity 14, Jesse 11, Lucy 9, William R. 7,  
 Martha A. 5, Susanna C. 3, Sarah E. 7/12, Washing-  
 ton GREEN 20, Francis D. 59, SC NC, Dk-567-78  
 REDMOND, Henry A. 34, Francis 56, Harriet 31, Nancy 28,  
 James 3, John 1, T Ireland, Rb-1085-117  
 REDMOND, James 57, Jane 40, Washington 22, Madison 19,  
 Archabald 16, Artelia 14, Sarah A. 12, Narcissa 9,  
 James M. 6, Seaneth 3, Va T, Dk-599-83  
 REDMOND, James 34, Ester 32, William 10, Solomon 8,  
 Martha J. 6, Susan A. 2, Sarah 3/365, NC T, Dk-  
 592-82  
 REDMOND, John 54, Elizabeth 54, Elizabeth 20, Edley 18,  
 Adaline 16, Emeline 14, Marcus STOKES 13, Martha  
 MORTON 8, Va Va, D-55-543  
 REDMOND, Jno. F. 24, Malvina 21, Lucy A. 1, Va T,  
 Wi-771-589  
 REDMOND, Joseph 35, Nancy 32, Elizabeth 8, Archie 7,  
 Susan 4, Ann 3, Mary 2/12, Va T, D-72-546  
 REDMOND, Josiah 23, Winifred 22, T T, D-100-549  
 REDMOND, M. 25, Henrietta 20, Zilpha 1, Va T, Mt-35-  
 498  
 REDMOND, William 28, Susan 26, Jane 8, William 5,  
 John 3, Mary 5/12, Va T, D-60-544  
 REDWINE, Wiley 59, Avis 58, John W. 18, Louvina 15,  
 NC NC, Bl-623-791  
 REE, John 46, Nicey G. 41, Jonathan J. 21, Joab F. 18,  
 Louisa A. 15, Rebecca E. 13, Mahersel L. 9, John  
 G. 5, Mary A. 2, SC SC, Cr-832-129  
 REECE, A. 23, B. 19, T T, Dy-658-434  
 REECE, A. D. 23, Ann 23, Va NC, G-2163-560  
 REECE, Charles T. 54, Geo. W. 25, Mary 19, Nancy 21,  
 Phebe 13, Francis 11, Napoleon 9, Andrew J. 7,  
 T T, Li-731-318  
 REECE, Elijah 20, T, Mg-129-570  
 REECE, Elijah 84, NC, Mg-120-569  
 REECE, Elizabeth 61, Hannah 34, Malvina 22, Elizabeth 8,  
 Pleasant 24, T T, O-311-680  
 REECE, H. R. 30, Zilpha 29, Phereby 65, Charlotte 25,  
 T T, Hu-546-260  
 REECE, Hiram 44, Annie 44, Elvira 22, Rebecca 20,  
 Robert 19, Charles 17, Mary 13, Benj. B. 11,  
 Minerva 9, Hiram 7, Lutitia 4, Caladonia 3, T Ga,  
 Li-625-301  
 REECE, Hubbard 33, Matilda 26, Mary J. 7, John M. 5,  
 Amanda E. 2, Elizabeth 8/12, T T, Sm-641-515  
 REECE, Huston 38, Sarah A. 34, Jackson 13, Nancy 11,  
 Daniel 9, John 5, Ruth 3, T T, D-158-740  
 REECE, Jacob 54, Rhoda 43, Ann 22, Jorden 21, Caroline  
 17, John 15, Napoleon 12, Sophia 10, Eliza 6, Rufus  
 3, Va Va, Li-616-86  
 REECE, James 33, Rachael 25, NC T, Hu-551-261  
 REECE, James T. 36, Elizabeth 30, Kirby SEARCY 22,  
 Barbara 20, Bransford P. REECE 4, Emeline  
 THOMAS 22, Martha 18, NC T, Sm-650-517  
 REECE, John 51, Sarah 51, Daniel 29, Frances J. 19, J.  
 C. D. 16, Samuel S. 13, G. W. 11, SC NC, Mg-123-  
 569  
 REECE, Jno. 38, Elender 35, James 13, Payton 11,  
 Wade 9, Lucy 7, Josiah 4, John 4, Elender 1,  
 Travis 10/12, T T, J-893-599  
 REECE, John 83, Tempy 35, Wade H. 13, Leroy 10,  
 Wm. R. 8, Caleb 12, Emily J. 5, Taby 1, NC T,  
 Sm-642-515  
 REECE, John 47, Sally 37, Wm. 16, Elias S. 14, Lurana  
 12, Abraham 9, Luther 8, Rough & Ready 2/12,  
 NC NC, Sm-646-516  
 REECE, Jordan 45, Martha D. 43, Uriah E. SQUIRES  
 26, Amanda 23, John W. 8/12, Va Va, Ms-19-190  
 REECE, Josiah 42, Elizabeth P. 33, Wm. H. 10, Martha  
 J. 8, John O. 7, Miles 5, David C. L. 3, NC T,  
 Sm-627-513  
 REECE, L. B. 31, Sarah 43, Richard 12, John 9, Betitha  
 8, Levi 6, Serena 4, Amanda 19, T SC, Hu-547-260  
 REECE, Martha 86, Tempy HEWETT 53, Elias REECE  
 35, Jane 39, Judy 19, Moses GIVENS 18, Champion  
 DIAL 7, James 5, NC NC, Sm-649-517

b7c 4







CENSUS HISTORY OF: WILLIAM REDMONO

Date of birth: \_\_\_\_\_ Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

1850 - County: State: Post Office:

|   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |     |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|-----|
| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 45 | 46 | 47 | 48 | 49 | 50 | 51 | 52 | 53 | 54 | 55 | 56 | 57 | 58 | 59 | 60 | 61 | 62 | 63 | 64 | 65 | 66 | 67 | 68 | 69 | 70 | 71 | 72 | 73 | 74 | 75 | 76 | 77 | 78 | 79 | 80 | 81 | 82 | 83 | 84 | 85 | 86 | 87 | 88 | 89 | 90 | 91 | 92 | 93 | 94 | 95 | 96 | 97 | 98 | 99 | 100 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|-----|

1860 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post Office: \_\_\_\_\_

[illegible]







1820 RC Census

Nosea 235

Joel "

Thomas "

William "

1830 NC

Nosea 032

Joel 033

John 033

Arthur 003

Thomas 033

1830 TN West

William Redman 0220101 0002001 Carroll Co

1830 TN East

CI-129

CLAIBORNE Co.

Redman, John 00001 00000001001

Redmond, William Jr 177- 221001-100101

1840 Clai

William 230

" 228

" 239

Culaski Co. Ky Wells

1887 Wm Redman BK 4-129

West, Ephraim 1880 7-69

J. Wesley 1882 7-87

Mary 1888 7-152





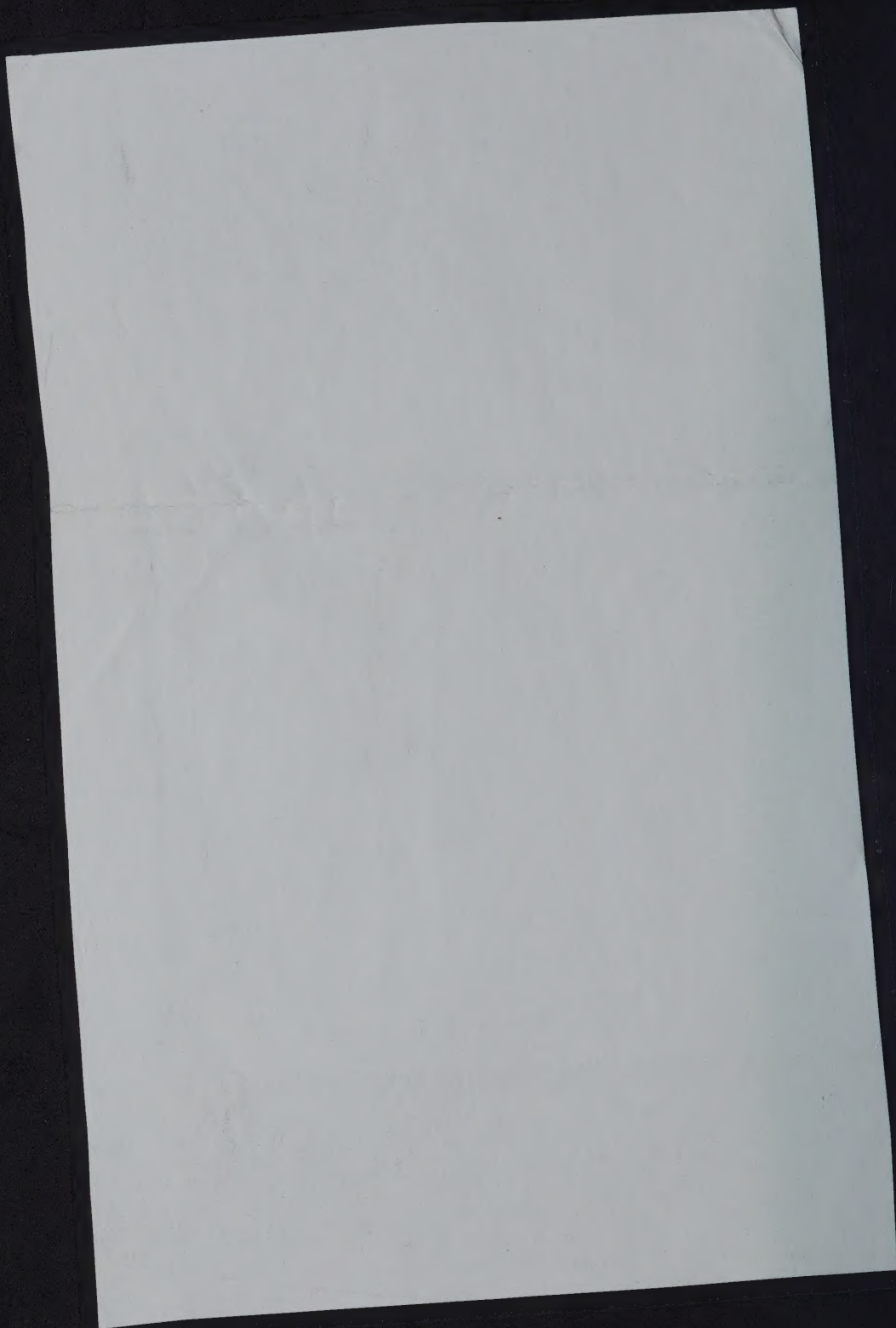


and K. T. He is also a member of the A. O. U. W., and of the G. A. R. In politics he is a Republican.

JACOB KRAMER was born in Palmyra, Penn., February 8, 1811. He moved to Indiana in about 1840, and engaged as contractor, building the macadamized roads from New Albany to Bloomington until the financial crisis in which that State became bankrupt and he lost all. Soon after, he came to Edwards County, Ill. Being a carpenter by trade, he first built a mill for K. Clodfelt. May 31, 1842, he married Miss Abigail Lewis, a native of Clark County, Ind., and born September 15, 1821. She died February 4, 1882, a member of the Methodist Church. After remaining twenty-three years in Edwards County, Mr. Kramer, in 1865, came to Olney where he engaged in the hardware business, in which he continued until compelled to abandon it on account of heart disease, which finally resulted in his death which occurred July 10, 1882. While in Edwards County Mr. K. served as Judge of that county, with distinction. He was also one of the first directors of the First National Bank of Olney, and afterwards became president. The last two years of his life were passed in the capacity as director of public schools of Olney. He was considered one of Olney's most successful financiers. In politics he was a Republican. Louis Kramer, the only living child of Jacob and Abigail (Lewis) Kramer, was born in Edwards County, Ill., March 2, 1860. In 1877, he embarked in the lumber business, the firm being Kramer & Hurn. He bids fair to make a successful financier and business man.

JOHN KUSTER, Deputy Circuit Clerk, was born in Berne, Switzerland, on November 20, 1820, and is the second of the eleven children born to Casper and Barbara (Sterchi) Kuster, natives of Switzerland, and of French and German descent. Casper was a cabinet maker and house joiner. He worked at his trade for a time and then joined the Swiss regular army. In 1833, he emigrated with his wife to the United States, and came to Minerva, Stark Co., Ohio, where he followed his trade for three or four years, and then moved to Carroll County, in the same State, and lived there, following his trade until his death in 1839. He and his wife were members of the German Reformed Church. John received a fair education in his native land, but had no further opportunity for attending school after his parents came to America, but, by his exertions, has improved himself and acquired a great deal of practical knowledge of the English language. He learned both the stone cutters' and carpenters' trades, in early life. After the death of his father the support of his mother and her five younger children devolved upon him. In 1841 they moved to German Township, in this county, settling near Stringtown. They were very poor, as were almost always new settlers. John Kuster engaged here in agricultural pursuits, and in 1846, purchased eighty acres of land, upon which he erected a cabin and improved a farm, adding more land from time to time as he was able to do so, until he owns about 200 acres in all. He has himself erected a good frame dwelling upon this land which is situated in







what is now known as Preston Township. In 1859, he was elected first Township Clerk, of that township, and held that office for nine years. In October, 1863, he was elected Treasurer of Richland County, and soon after removed to Olney, where he has since resided. Mr. Kuster was married, in 1845, to Mary Peebles, a native of Hardin County, Ky. They had two daughters, both of whom are deceased. Mrs. Kuster died June 4, 1879, in the communion of the Methodist Episcopal Church. On April 2, 1882, Mr. Kuster was married to Mrs. Sarah A. (Stewart) Whitaker, a native of New England. Mr. Kuster is a member of Olney Lodge, No. 140, A. F. & A. M., Richland Chapter, No. 38, R. A. M., Olney Council, No. 55, R. & S. M., Gorin Commandery, No. 15, K. T., Peoria Consistory, of Scottish Rite Masons; and in politics is a Democrat. He is one of the old settlers and prominent citizens of the county.

WILLIAM T. LAMPTON, M. D., was born in Breckenridge County, Ky., August 27, 1855, and is the third of four children born to Henry T. and Mary C. (Browne) Lampton, both natives of Kentucky and of English and Scotch-Irish descent, respectively. Henry T. Lampton was educated and married in his native State. At the age of twenty-five he entered the ministry and has continued in that calling ever since. He was one of the pioneer Baptist ministers of Kentucky. In 1876, he removed to Rockport, Spencer Co., Ind., where he still resides. He is also a member of the Masonic Fraternity, having advanced to the Consistory, or thirty-second degree. William T. Lampton, the subject, received a good education at the common schools of his native State, and graduated from the Louisville University, in 1878. Some two years before, however, he had commenced the study of medicine, at Rockport, Ind., reading during his vacations. He graduated from the medical department of the Transylvania University, at Louisville, in 1880. In the same year he commenced the practice of his profession at Olney, Ill., where he has had good success. In politics he is a Democrat, and is one of the enterprising young men of the city.

FREDERICK LANDENBERGER was born in Germany April 7, 1850, and is the second of six children born to George F. and Mary M. (Streich) Landenberger, both natives of Germany. George F. Landenberger was a turner and cabinet maker by trade. In 1854 he emigrated with his wife and family to the United States, first settling at Circleville, Ohio, where he remained until 1859, when he came to Olney, Ill., where he still resides. Frederick Landenberger, the subject of our sketch, received a good common school education in youth. At the age of thirteen he commenced to learn telegraphy, and was employed at that business until 1868. He was then appointed bill clerk in the office of the O. & M. R. R., at East Saint Louis, where he remained until 1872. He then returned to Olney, Ill., where he went into the grocery and provision trade, at which he has since been doing an extensive business. He is also engaged in buying and shipping all kinds of country produce and grain. His average annual sales amount to from \$40,000 to \$50,000.







Name of Compiler S. HannafordPerson No. 1 on this chart is the same  
person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

(32) Ludwig Henckel c1535

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

City, State \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_

4 George Henckel

(Father of No. 2)

b. 1635

p.b. Prob. Allendorf-ad-Lumbda

m. 2 May 1666/near Giessen Ger.

d.

p.d. Bur: Menrenberg Ger.

Antonius Jacobus Henckel

2 Anthony Jacob Henkel

(Father of No. 1)

b. 1668

p.b.

m.

d. August 1728

p.d. Barren Hill PA

5 Anna Eulalia Dentzer

(Mother of No. 2)

b. 1604

p.b.

d. 1700 Bur: Steinberg Ger

p.d.

John Justus Henckel

b. 1706

p.b. Germany

m.

d. 1778 Immigrated 1717 PA

p.d.

6

(Father of No. 3)

b.

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

3 Marie Elizabeth Dentzer

(Mother of No. 1)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

7

(Mother of No. 3)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

Marie Magdaline Kochman

(Spouse of No. 1)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

8 Mathias Henckel

(Father of No. 4)

b. 1605 Allensdorf-ad-Lumbda

p.b. in Hesse-Darmstadt, Ger.

m.

d.

p.d.

9

(Mother of No. 4)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

10

Othmar Dentzer

(Father of No. 5)

b.

p.b.

m. 6 Nov 1626 Brikenau Ger

d. Bur: 25 Aug 1676

p.d. Steinberg Ger.

11

Louisa Wagner

(Mother of No. 5)

b. 1605

p.b. Prob. Ranisch-Holzhausen

d. 5 Nov 1676

p.d. Steinberg Ger

12

(Father of No. 6)

b.

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

13

(Mother of No. 6)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

14

(Father of No. 7)

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

15

(Mother of No. 7)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

16 Casper Henckel

b. 1576

(Father of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

m. Hesse-Darmstadt, Ger.

d. 2 Mar 1651 age 75yr

17

b.

d.

18

b.

m.

d.

19

b.

d.

20

b.

m.

d.

21

b.

d.

22

Ludwig Wagner

s/o Emmerich Wagner

b. 1572 Marburg

(Father of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

m.

d. 1633

23

b.

d.

24

b.

m.

d.

25

b.

d.

26

b.

m.

d.

27

b.

d.

28

b.

m.

d.

29

b.

d.

30

b.

m.

d.

31

b.

d.

(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)







Needs to be documented *Ancestor Chart*

Name of Compiler \_\_\_\_\_

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_.

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

City, State \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_

4  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 2)

2 Abraham Kochman  
(Father of No. 1)

b. 1695  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. German or Swiss to PA  
d. 1749 18th Cent. 10  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

5  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 2)

Marie Magdaline Kochman/Eschmann

b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

6  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 3)

3 Elizabeth  
(Mother of No. 1)

b. c.1695  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

7  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 3)

(Spouse of No. 1)

8  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 4)

9  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 4)

10  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 5)

11  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 5)

12  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 6)

13  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 6)

14  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 7)

15  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 7)

16  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

17  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

18  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

19  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

20  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

21  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

22  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

23  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

24  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 12,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

25  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 12,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

26  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

27  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

28  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

29  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

30  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

31  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_







Name of Compiler S. Hannaford  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
City, State \_\_\_\_\_  
Date \_\_\_\_\_

*Ancestor Chart* needs to be documented  
Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

4  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 2)

2 Hugh Dun  
b. 1640  
p.b. England  
m. 19 Dec 1670 Middlesex Co. NJ  
d. 16 Nov 1694 Middlesex Co. NJ  
p.d. Piscataway  
(Father of No. 1)  
5  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 2)

Martha Dunn  
b. 13 Jul 1681  
p.b. Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  
m. 1698  
d. 1738  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_

6 Capt. Francis Drake  
b. 1615  
p.b. Devonshire, Eng  
m. c1650  
d. 24 Sept 1687  
p.d. Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  
(Father of No. 3)

3 Elizabeth Drake  
b. c1653  
p.b. Portsmouth NH  
d. c1711  
p.d. Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  
(Mother of No. 1)

7 Mary Walker  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. Co. Meath, Ireland  
d. 29 Jul 1688  
p.d. Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ  
(Mother of No. 3)

Thomas Runyan  
(Spouse of No. 1)

b. 1675  
p.b. New Jersey  
d. 1753  
p.d. Hunterdon Co. NJ

8  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 4)  
9  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 4)

11  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 5)  
12  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 5)

12 Robert Drake  
b. 1580  
p.b. Devonshire, Eng  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. 14 Jan 1668  
p.d. Exeter, NJ  
(Father of No. 6)  
13  
Ann Atte/Knopp  
(Mother of No. 6)

p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. Bef. 1638  
p.d. England

14 George Walker  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 7)  
15  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
p.d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 7)

16  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
17  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
18  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
19  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
20  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
21  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
22  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
23  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
24 William Drake  
b. c1550  
m. 12 Oct 1578 Halstead, Eng  
d. Bef. 1616 Essex Co. Eng  
p.d. Joane Merrylls  
(Father of No. 12,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
25  
b. c1557 Essex Co. Eng  
d. Will 16 Mar 1616 Essex Eng.  
(Mother of No. 12,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
26  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
27  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
28  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
29  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
30  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
m. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Father of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)  
31  
b. \_\_\_\_\_  
d. \_\_\_\_\_  
(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)







# Ancestor Chart

needs to be documented

Name of Compiler S. Hannaford  
 Address \_\_\_\_\_  
 City, State \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date \_\_\_\_\_

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
 person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

4 Paulus Kuster

(Father of No. 2)

b. 1640/1646

p.b. Kaldenkirchen, Germany

m. 16 Oct 1668 " "

d. Jan/Feb 1707/08

p.d. Philadelphia PA

2 Arnold Kuster

(Father of No. 1)

b. 9 Sept 1669

p.b. Crefeld bpt: Kaldenkirchen

m. c1684 (Mennonite) Germany

d. 1739

p.d. Manatawney, Mont. Co. PA

5 Gertrude Doors

(Mother of No. 2)

b. c1645

p.b. Kaldenkirchen, Germany

d. bef. 23 Feb 1708

p.d. Philadelphia, PA

Conrad Custer

b. c1685

p.b. Germantown PA

m. c1713

d. 1 Feb 1772

p.d. Augusta Co. VA

6

(Father of No. 3)

b.

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

3 Rebecca Nuzam ?????

(Mother of No. 1)

b.

p.b.

d. 1731

p.d. Berks Co. PA Hanover Twp.

7

(Mother of No. 3)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

Susannah Adams

(Spouse of No. 1)

b. c1691

p.b. Montgomery PA

d. c1747

p.d.

8 Aret/Arnold Kuster

(Father of No. 4)

b. 18 Sept 1614

p.b. Kaldenkirchen, Germany

m. 13 Oct 1629 " "

d. 24 Nov 1679

p.d. Kaldenkirchen, Germany

9 Catharine Von Haren

(Mother of No. 4)

b.

p.b.

d. 24 Jan 1674 or 15 Nov 1686

p.d.

10 Matthias/Theiss Doors/Dahrs

(Father of No. 5)

b. 18 Sept 1614

p.b. Kaldenkirchen, Germany

m.

d. (Roman Cath. & Mennonite)

p.d.

11 Neessgen/Agnes

(Mother of No. 5)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

12

(Father of No. 6)

b.

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

13

(Mother of No. 6)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

14

(Father of No. 7)

b.

p.b.

m.

d.

p.d.

15

(Mother of No. 7)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

16 Johannes Kuster/Custodis

(Father of No. 8)

b. 1576 Kal. Ger

m. 1598 " " (Roman Cath.)

d. 8 Apr 1650 "

17 Walpurgis/Walburgis

(Mother of No. 8)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

18 Christopher VonHaren

(Father of No. 9)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

19

(Mother of No. 9)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

20 Peter Doors

(Father of No. 10)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

21

Elizabeth Grietes/Lysgen

(Mother of No. 10)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

22

(Father of No. 11)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

23

(Mother of No. 11)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

24

(Father of No. 12)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

25

(Mother of No. 12)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

26

(Father of No. 13)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

27

(Mother of No. 13)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

28

(Father of No. 14)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

29

(Mother of No. 14)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.

30

(Father of No. 15)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

m.

d.

31

(Mother of No. 15)

Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

b.

d.







Name of Compiler S. Hannaford  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
City, State \_\_\_\_\_  
Date \_\_\_\_\_

*Ancestor Chart* needs to be documented  
Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

4 John Adams ?????

(Father of No. 2)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

2 Richard Adams

(Father of No. 1)

b.  
p.b. England  
m. Bef. 10 Oct 1698 England  
d. Jan/Feb 1747  
p.d. Providence Twp. Mont. Co. PA  
m.2 Alse

5

(Mother of No. 2)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

Susannah Adams

b. c1691  
p.b. Montgomery Co. PA  
m. c1713  
d. c1747  
p.d.

6 Abraham Op Den Graeff

(Father of No. 3)

b. c1660  
p.b. Germany  
m. 1679 Germany  
d. Mar 1731  
p.d. Perkiomen, Mont. Co. PA

3 Gertien Op Den Graeff

(Mother of No. 1)

b. c1680  
p.b. Poss. Krefeld, Germany  
d.  
p.d.

7 Trintgen/Katharina Jensen

(Mother of No. 3)

b.  
p.b. Gladbach  
d. Bet. 10/6/1685 & 3/22/1687  
p.d.

Conrad Custer

(Spouse of No. 1)

b. c1685  
p.b. Germantown PA  
d. 1 Feb 1772  
p.d. Augusta Co. VA

8

(Father of No. 4)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

9

(Mother of No. 4)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

10

(Father of No. 5)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

11

(Mother of No. 5)

b.  
p.b.  
d.  
p.d.

12 Isaac Hermans OpDen Graeff

(Father of No. 6)

b. 23 Feb 1616  
p.b. Germany  
m.  
d. 17 Jan 1679  
p.d.

13 Greitjen Peiters

(Mother of No. 6)

b.  
p.b.  
d. 19 Nov 1683  
p.d. Philadelphia PA

14 Jacob Jensen???

(Father of No. 7)

b.  
p.b.  
m.  
d.  
p.d.

15

(Mother of No. 7)

Gertien ??????

16

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

17

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 8,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

18

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

19

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 9,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

20

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

21

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 10,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

22

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

23

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 11,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

24

Herman Op Den Graeff

b. 1585 Alderkerk  
m. 1605 " Germany  
d. 1642 Krefeld, Germany  
Greitje Plejes

25

b. 1588 Kempen Ger  
d. 1643 d/o Driessen Pletjes &  
Alet Gobels d/o

26

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

27

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 13,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

28

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

29

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 14,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

30

b.  
m.  
d.

(Father of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

31

b.  
d.

(Mother of No. 15,  
Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)







THE PICTURE POSTED IS -NOT- A PICTURE OF JOSEPH. IT IS A COMPOSITE OF TWO OR THREE GRANDSON'S TO GIVE AN IDEA OF WHAT JOSEPH MAY HAVE LOOKED LIKE. IT WAS DONE BY THE OWNER OF A CHEUVRONT RECORD NO LONGER ON THE WEB. The person who posted this picture has been asked to indicate the above in her note. (lt 9/6/17)

View Cenotaph [HERE](#).

## Family Members

### Spouses

 Elizabeth *Ellsworth* Cheuvront  
1759–1800

 Sarah *Bollen* Cheuvront  
1780–1864

### Children

MARY ELIZABETH

 Catherine *Cheuvront* Stanley  
1779 – unknown

 Aaron Charles Cheuvront  
1780–1863

 Joseph Louis Cheuvront  
1783–1800

 Priscilla *Cheuvront* Powers  
1785–1850

 Moses Cheuvront  
1787–1802

 Simeon Cheuvront  
1790–1800

 Caleb Cheuvront  
1792–1865

 Amos Cheuvront  
1794–1873

 Gideon Cheuvront  
1796–1842

 James Liteford Cheuvront  
1798–1840

 Cassandra Cheuvront  
1812–1839

 Daniel Hitt Cheuvront  
1821 – unknown

## Inscription

A military stone was placed by the DAR in the Good Hope Masonic Cemetery, Good Hope, Harrison County, WV. It would be a cenotaph as his remains have never been moved from the family cemetery. Transcription of the military stone: Joseph Cheuvront, Pvt., Continental Lines, Rev. War, Feb. 2, 1757. Aug. 12 1832. See 166479968 to view the military marker which honors his service. (lt)

**Gravesite Details** GRAVESTONE IN THE FAMILY BURIAL GROUND HAS BEEN DESTROYED.

**Created by:** Louise Taraba

Added: 12 Apr 2014

Find A Grave Memorial **127859078**

*Find A Grave*, database and images (<https://www.findagrave.com> : accessed 01 December 2019), memorial page for Rev Joseph Louis Cheuvront, Sr (1 Feb 1757–12 Aug 1832), Find A Grave Memorial no. 127859078, citing Cheuvront Family Graveyard (Defunct), Goodhope, Harrison County, West Virginia, USA ; Maintained by Louise Taraba (contributor 47677075) .



The picture (left) is a 1910 photograph of a group of people standing in front of a building. The picture is a black and white photograph. The people are standing in a line, and the building is in the background. The picture is a historical photograph.

Photography date:

Family members:

| Person     | Relationship | Birth Date | Death Date |
|------------|--------------|------------|------------|
| John Henry | Son          | 1870       | 1950       |
| Mary Ann   | Daughter     | 1875       | 1960       |
| William    | Son          | 1880       | 1970       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 1885       | 1980       |
| James      | Son          | 1890       | 1990       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 1895       | 2000       |
| Robert     | Son          | 1900       | 2010       |
| Martha     | Daughter     | 1905       | 2015       |
| Charles    | Son          | 1910       | 2020       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 1915       | 2025       |
| Edward     | Son          | 1920       | 2030       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 1925       | 2035       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 1930       | 2040       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 1935       | 2045       |
| William    | Son          | 1940       | 2050       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 1945       | 2055       |
| Robert     | Son          | 1950       | 2060       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 1955       | 2065       |
| Charles    | Son          | 1960       | 2070       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 1965       | 2075       |
| Edward     | Son          | 1970       | 2080       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 1975       | 2085       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 1980       | 2090       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 1985       | 2095       |
| William    | Son          | 1990       | 2100       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 1995       | 2105       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2000       | 2110       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2005       | 2115       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2010       | 2120       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2015       | 2125       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2020       | 2130       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2025       | 2135       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2030       | 2140       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2035       | 2145       |
| William    | Son          | 2040       | 2150       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2045       | 2155       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2050       | 2160       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2055       | 2165       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2060       | 2170       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2065       | 2175       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2070       | 2180       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2075       | 2185       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2080       | 2190       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2085       | 2195       |
| William    | Son          | 2090       | 2200       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2095       | 2205       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2100       | 2210       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2105       | 2215       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2110       | 2220       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2115       | 2225       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2120       | 2230       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2125       | 2235       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2130       | 2240       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2135       | 2245       |
| William    | Son          | 2140       | 2250       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2145       | 2255       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2150       | 2260       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2155       | 2265       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2160       | 2270       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2165       | 2275       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2170       | 2280       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2175       | 2285       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2180       | 2290       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2185       | 2295       |
| William    | Son          | 2190       | 2300       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2195       | 2305       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2200       | 2310       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2205       | 2315       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2210       | 2320       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2215       | 2325       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2220       | 2330       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2225       | 2335       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2230       | 2340       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2235       | 2345       |
| William    | Son          | 2240       | 2350       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2245       | 2355       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2250       | 2360       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2255       | 2365       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2260       | 2370       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2265       | 2375       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2270       | 2380       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2275       | 2385       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2280       | 2390       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2285       | 2395       |
| William    | Son          | 2290       | 2400       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2295       | 2405       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2300       | 2410       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2305       | 2415       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2310       | 2420       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2315       | 2425       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2320       | 2430       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2325       | 2435       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2330       | 2440       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2335       | 2445       |
| William    | Son          | 2340       | 2450       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2345       | 2455       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2350       | 2460       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2355       | 2465       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2360       | 2470       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2365       | 2475       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2370       | 2480       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2375       | 2485       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2380       | 2490       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2385       | 2495       |
| William    | Son          | 2390       | 2500       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2395       | 2505       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2400       | 2510       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2405       | 2515       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2410       | 2520       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2415       | 2525       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2420       | 2530       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2425       | 2535       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2430       | 2540       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2435       | 2545       |
| William    | Son          | 2440       | 2550       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2445       | 2555       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2450       | 2560       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2455       | 2565       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2460       | 2570       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2465       | 2575       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2470       | 2580       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2475       | 2585       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2480       | 2590       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2485       | 2595       |
| William    | Son          | 2490       | 2600       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2495       | 2605       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2500       | 2610       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2505       | 2615       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2510       | 2620       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2515       | 2625       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2520       | 2630       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2525       | 2635       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2530       | 2640       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2535       | 2645       |
| William    | Son          | 2540       | 2650       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2545       | 2655       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2550       | 2660       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2555       | 2665       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2560       | 2670       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2565       | 2675       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2570       | 2680       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2575       | 2685       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2580       | 2690       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2585       | 2695       |
| William    | Son          | 2590       | 2700       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2595       | 2705       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2600       | 2710       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2605       | 2715       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2610       | 2720       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2615       | 2725       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2620       | 2730       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2625       | 2735       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2630       | 2740       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2635       | 2745       |
| William    | Son          | 2640       | 2750       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2645       | 2755       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2650       | 2760       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2655       | 2765       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2660       | 2770       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2665       | 2775       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2670       | 2780       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2675       | 2785       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2680       | 2790       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2685       | 2795       |
| William    | Son          | 2690       | 2800       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2695       | 2805       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2700       | 2810       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2705       | 2815       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2710       | 2820       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2715       | 2825       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2720       | 2830       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2725       | 2835       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2730       | 2840       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2735       | 2845       |
| William    | Son          | 2740       | 2850       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2745       | 2855       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2750       | 2860       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2755       | 2865       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2760       | 2870       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2765       | 2875       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2770       | 2880       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2775       | 2885       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2780       | 2890       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2785       | 2895       |
| William    | Son          | 2790       | 2900       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2795       | 2905       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2800       | 2910       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2805       | 2915       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2810       | 2920       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2815       | 2925       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2820       | 2930       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2825       | 2935       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2830       | 2940       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2835       | 2945       |
| William    | Son          | 2840       | 2950       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2845       | 2955       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2850       | 2960       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2855       | 2965       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2860       | 2970       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2865       | 2975       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2870       | 2980       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2875       | 2985       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2880       | 2990       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2885       | 2995       |
| William    | Son          | 2890       | 3000       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2895       | 3005       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2900       | 3010       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2905       | 3015       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2910       | 3020       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2915       | 3025       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2920       | 3030       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2925       | 3035       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2930       | 3040       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2935       | 3045       |
| William    | Son          | 2940       | 3050       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2945       | 3055       |
| Robert     | Son          | 2950       | 3060       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 2955       | 3065       |
| Charles    | Son          | 2960       | 3070       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 2965       | 3075       |
| Edward     | Son          | 2970       | 3080       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 2975       | 3085       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 2980       | 3090       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 2985       | 3095       |
| William    | Son          | 2990       | 3100       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 2995       | 3105       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3000       | 3110       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3005       | 3115       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3010       | 3120       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3015       | 3125       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3020       | 3130       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3025       | 3135       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3030       | 3140       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3035       | 3145       |
| William    | Son          | 3040       | 3150       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3045       | 3155       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3050       | 3160       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3055       | 3165       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3060       | 3170       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3065       | 3175       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3070       | 3180       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3075       | 3185       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3080       | 3190       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3085       | 3195       |
| William    | Son          | 3090       | 3200       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3095       | 3205       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3100       | 3210       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3105       | 3215       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3110       | 3220       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3115       | 3225       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3120       | 3230       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3125       | 3235       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3130       | 3240       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3135       | 3245       |
| William    | Son          | 3140       | 3250       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3145       | 3255       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3150       | 3260       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3155       | 3265       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3160       | 3270       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3165       | 3275       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3170       | 3280       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3175       | 3285       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3180       | 3290       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3185       | 3295       |
| William    | Son          | 3190       | 3300       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3195       | 3305       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3200       | 3310       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3205       | 3315       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3210       | 3320       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3215       | 3325       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3220       | 3330       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3225       | 3335       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3230       | 3340       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3235       | 3345       |
| William    | Son          | 3240       | 3350       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3245       | 3355       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3250       | 3360       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3255       | 3365       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3260       | 3370       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3265       | 3375       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3270       | 3380       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3275       | 3385       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3280       | 3390       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3285       | 3395       |
| William    | Son          | 3290       | 3400       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3295       | 3405       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3300       | 3410       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3305       | 3415       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3310       | 3420       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3315       | 3425       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3320       | 3430       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3325       | 3435       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3330       | 3440       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3335       | 3445       |
| William    | Son          | 3340       | 3450       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3345       | 3455       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3350       | 3460       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3355       | 3465       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3360       | 3470       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3365       | 3475       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3370       | 3480       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3375       | 3485       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3380       | 3490       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3385       | 3495       |
| William    | Son          | 3390       | 3500       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3395       | 3505       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3400       | 3510       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3405       | 3515       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3410       | 3520       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3415       | 3525       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3420       | 3530       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3425       | 3535       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3430       | 3540       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3435       | 3545       |
| William    | Son          | 3440       | 3550       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3445       | 3555       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3450       | 3560       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3455       | 3565       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3460       | 3570       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3465       | 3575       |
| Edward     | Son          | 3470       | 3580       |
| Josephine  | Daughter     | 3475       | 3585       |
| Thomas     | Son          | 3480       | 3590       |
| Elizabeth  | Daughter     | 3485       | 3595       |
| William    | Son          | 3490       | 3600       |
| Mary       | Daughter     | 3495       | 3605       |
| Robert     | Son          | 3500       | 3610       |
| Anna       | Daughter     | 3505       | 3615       |
| Charles    | Son          | 3510       | 3620       |
| Frances    | Daughter     | 3515       |            |



1778 when the Methodist missionaries came to the Germany Valley area, he united with the "despised Methodist" and served the Church for 53 years. He started as a class leader, then exhorter, local preacher, traveling preacher (circuit rider), deacon, elder, and recording steward. By about 1780 he was licensed a local preacher.

During the Revolutionary War it is found that Joseph served the Fort Hinkle Militia in 1775 under Capt. John Skidmore. Although not sourced, it has been stated: "Joseph Cheuvront was called out with the VA Militia in April, 1780 when requisition was made on the state of Virginia for 300 men in the American Army of the Revolution. He served until, and was present at, the surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, VA, on Oct. 1781." In an excerpt from a letter written by Rev. Isaac Robbins to Bishop Asbury, 1813, concerning the death of the Reverend Lasley Matthews (brother-in-law of Joseph), Matthews dated his turning to God in the fall that Cornwallis was taken, "through the instrumentality of Brother Joseph Cheuvront, who used to carry a Bible in his pocket and read to him and converse with him pertaining to the kingdom God."

Joseph was ordained into the Methodist ministry at the Conference meeting in Uniontown, PA on July 29, 1790 after serving about 10 years as a licensed local preacher. He gave bond to perform marriages on Sept. 20, 1790 in Harrison Co., VA (WV). His first marriage was that of David Bennett and Christina Bumgardner, April 5, 1791. Then on April 11 of that year he officiated at the marriage of Edmund West [Jr.] and Catherine Ellsworth, his wife's niece, daughter of Jacob Ellsworth.

As a minister of the Methodist church, Joseph's work extended to different circuits of counties around Harrison Co., VA and Ohio, but his initial ministry was confined to the backwoods settlements on the West Fork River. Here the first Methodist church services were held in homes since about 1786, under the leadership of Moses Ellsworth. Joseph Cheuvront was instrumental in preparing the deed for the land donated February 14, 1802 to the Methodist Episcopal Church by John and Mary (Richards) Ellsworth. This land was located on the West Fork near present day Good Hope and was for a church building and cemetery. The church was built in 1802 and was known as the "Elsworth Meeting House" and was that name for years after the Ellsworths moved to Ohio. Joseph preached here prior to the church being built and following. Later the church, which no longer stands by the cemetery, was called Bethel Church.

Joseph Cheuvront wrote many deeds in the exchange of property. He was an unusually good penman for any time. He was regarded as a very eloquent preacher by those of his community and others. Even the Rev. Henry Smith of the Baltimore Conference who visited the Clarksburg Circuit in 1794 stated: "...Brother Cheuvront in the moccasins could have preached all around me..." Joseph was elected "Overseer" of the Poor Upper District in Harrison County. His bravery during Indian raids could match no other. With seemingly little fear, he assisted families to safety when threats of danger were present. His own family managed to escape any tragedies. He taught the first school-a subscription school-in the now Good Hope community.

According to J. Howard Cheuvront: "He [Joseph] was a man of medium statue, with very black eyes and hair, in his younger days, but becoming gray and bald in later life. He was always a student..."

Our love and respect for the Reverend Joseph Louis Cheuvront.

Copyright © 2019 Find A Grave.  
Privacy Statement · Terms of Service

NOTE: You are welcome to use any part or all of this memorial, but if you do, PLEASE give me credit with mention of Find A Grave. Thank you kindly. Louise Taraba from Missouri.

46843245)

Find A Grave, database and images (https://www.findagrave.com : accessed 17 September 2019),  
David Runyan (1793-1860), Find A Grave Memorial no. 16614297, citing  
Basinger Cemetery, Pleasant Plain, Warren County, Ohio, USA; Maintained by Bobbi Tindle (contributor)



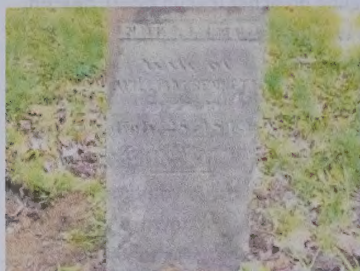


Photo added by Bobbi Tindle

## Elizabeth Runyan Bennett

**BIRTH** 1780  
**DEATH** 28 Feb 1849 (aged 68–69)  
**BURIAL** Rossburg Cemetery  
 Morrow, Warren County, Ohio, USA  
**MEMORIAL ID** 14420175 · View Source

Wife of William Bennett. Aged 69 years. I believe she is the d/o William and Catherine (Custer) Runyan.

### Family Members

#### Parents

- William Runyan**  
1751–1833
- Catherine CusterRunyan**  
1747–1826

#### Spouse

- William Bennett**  
1778–1864 (m. (marriage) 1799)

#### Siblings

- Henry Runyan**  
1777–1858
- David Runyan**  
1793–1860

#### Children

- Sarah Bennett Thompson**  
1800–1874
- Hannah Bennett Doughman**  
1802–1876
- Elizabeth Bennett Smith**  
1805–1840
- Benjamin Bennett**  
1807–1885
- Isaac Bennett**  
1809–1875
- Silas L. Bennett**  
1812–1888
- Moses Wesley Bennett**  
1820–1845
- George Bennett**  
1821–1849

**Created by:** Bobbi Tindle

Added: 26 May 2006

Find A Grave Memorial **14420175**

Find A Grave, database and images (<https://www.findagrave.com> : accessed 17 September 2019), memorial page for Elizabeth Runyan Bennett (1780–28 Feb 1849), Find A Grave Memorial no. 14420175, citing Rossburg Cemetery, Morrow, Warren County, Ohio, USA ; Maintained by Bobbi Tindle (contributor 46843245) .

Copyright © 2019 Find A Grave ·  
 Privacy Statement · Terms of Service





Photo added by Mary Tucker

## Rev Joseph Louis Cheuvront, Sr

|                    |                                                                                       |
|--------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>BIRTH</b>       | 1 Feb 1757<br>Alsace, France                                                          |
| <b>DEATH</b>       | 12 Aug 1832 (aged 75)<br>Goodhope, Harrison County, West Virginia, USA                |
| <b>BURIAL</b>      | Cheuvront Family Graveyard (Defunct)<br>Goodhope, Harrison County, West Virginia, USA |
| <b>MEMORIAL ID</b> | 127859078 - View Source                                                               |

The notable Joseph Louis Cheuvront was born 1 February 1757 (christened on the 2nd) at Strasbourg, Alsace, France, son of Francis Cheuvront and Nicole Febrve Cheuvront. He died about 12 August 1832 in Harrison County, Virginia (WV), and was buried on the old Cheuvront farm beside his first wife, located in the Good Hope community. Joseph was reared and received his education in the city of Nantes, France.

According to family tradition, he was educated for the Roman Catholic priesthood, but he denounced this faith and was disowned and disinherited by his family. At the age of about 15 he left home and went to England. In London, he studied English while employed as Gilder (goldsmith). While he was fluent in six different languages, including Greek and Hebrew, he was not familiar with English.

He arrived in America in early 1774. A photocopy of an unknown source, says he left London on the ship Virginia in December 1773 for America and lists him as "Cheauvront, Jos, age 20, Gilder from London." His birth date and date he left London does not correspond with age given. An unknown source has the ship arriving at New York City. Not sure when or how this got started, but why would a ship belonging to Virginia bring young men to America as indentured servants to Virginia farmers dock in New York City? In Joseph's own words to his children to be passed down through the generations: "In the year 1771 being in the fifteenth year of my age, I went to England where I remained until 1773 when I embarked for America and landed at Fredericksburg in Virginia AD 1774, and was converted to God in the following year."

Upon arriving in America, Joseph was bound to Moses Ellsworth/Elsworth, Sr., who paid his fair. The Ellsworth family lived in Augusta County, Virginia (area now Germany Valley in Pendleton Co., WV, near Riverton), where Moses owned his farm. Joseph became a part of the Ellsworth family and it was here he learned how to farm, as he put in his time for Mr. Ellsworth. Family tradition has it that Joseph also tutored the Ellsworth children.

In February 1777, Augusta Co., Virginia (now Pendleton Co., WV), Joseph married Elizabeth Ellsworth, daughter of Moses Ellsworth, Sr. and Anna Maria Elizabeth Henckel Ellsworth. To this union they were blessed with eleven children: Mary Elizabeth, Catherine, Aaron, Joseph Jr., Priscilla, Moses, Simeon, Caleb, Amos, Gideon, and James Liteford. Elizabeth passed away 18 August 1800 of typhoid fever, just six days following the death of their son, Joseph Jr.

After the death of Elizabeth, Joseph was assigned the Muskingum and Hockhoekin Circuit in Ohio, with some 30 preaching places. According to Rev. J.A. Earl, he organized the first Methodist Church in Randolph County, Ohio. While working this circuit, Joseph met and married his second wife Sarah Bollen on 26 January 1802 at Painesville, Ohio. Sarah was born in Pennsylvania and was 26 years his junior. They were parents of four children: Thomas, Enoch, Cassandra and Daniel Hitt.

Joseph stated he was converted to God the year following his arrival in 1774. About



## 2017 Enrollment Receipt

### To be completed if enrolling with a licensed Sales Agent.

Please use this as your Temporary Proof of Coverage until Medicare has confirmed your enrollment, and you have received your permanent membership materials. You will receive a copy of your original Enrollment Form in the mail within two weeks. If you do not receive a copy please contact your local licensed Sales Agent. This copy is for your records only. Please do not resubmit.

#### Applicant:

Name SHIRLEY HANNAFORD

Application Date 11/22/2016

Proposed Effective Date 01/01/2017

Plan Name IND - ARP MedicareComplete Choice (PPO) (MAPD) - LPPO

Health Plan/BP No. H2228019

Enroll Tracking No. (if applicable) SH11221611263633

If you have any questions, please contact your local Licensed Sales Representative:

Licensed Sales Representative Name FRANCINE FOSTER

Licensed Sales Representative Phone No. 260-615-4842

Licensed Sales Representative ID

### Questions? We're always here to help.

Simply call the Customer Service number listed on the first page of this booklet.

**Important Reminder** - Once you have received confirmation of enrollment in your new Medicare Advantage plan, if you are currently enrolled in a Medicare Supplement plan you must contact the plan in writing with your intention to cancel your policy.

RXBIN: 610097

RXPCN: 9999

RXGRP: COS





# Ancestor Chart

needs to be documented

Name of Compiler S. Hannaford

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

City, State \_\_\_\_\_

16 Thomas Runyan (Father of No. 8, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b. 1675 NJ

m. 1698

d. April 1753 Hunterdon Co. NJ

17 Martha Dunn (Mother of No. 8, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b. 13 Jul 1681

d. 1738

4 John Runyan (Father of No. 2)

b. 1747

p.b. New Jersey

m. c1771

d. 7 Dec 1807

p.d. Clarksburg, Harrison Co. VA

8 Joseph Runyan (Father of No. 4)

b. c1704

p.b. New Jersey

m.

d.

p.d.

9 Elizabeth ??? (Mother of No. 4)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

18 \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 9, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

m.

d.

19 \_\_\_\_\_ (Mother of No. 9, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

d.

20 Conrad Custer

b. c1685 Germantown PA (Father of No. 10, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

m. c1713

d. 1 Feb 1772 Augusta Co. VA

21 Susannah Adams (Mother of No. 10, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b. c1691 Montgomery PA

d. c1747

2 William Runyan (Father of No. 1)

b. c1773

p.b. VA

m. 1801 Harrison Co. VA

d. Bet: 1850/1860

p.d. Prob. Edgar Co. IL

10 Arnold Custer (Father of No. 5)

b. c1718

p.b. Prob. Philadelphia PA

m.

d. March 1759 Augusta Co. VA

p.d. Augusta Co. VA

5 Susannah Custer (Mother of No. 2)

b. 25 Apr 1748

p.b. VA

d. 12 Sept 1823

p.d. Clark Co. OH

22 \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 11, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

m.

d.

23 \_\_\_\_\_ (Mother of No. 11, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

d.

24 \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 12, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

m.

d.

25 \_\_\_\_\_ (Mother of No. 12, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

d.

26 \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 13, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

m.

d.

27 \_\_\_\_\_ (Mother of No. 13, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

d.

28 \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 14, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

m.

d.

29 \_\_\_\_\_ (Mother of No. 14, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b.

d.

30 John Justus Henckel

b. \_\_\_\_\_ (Father of No. 15, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

d.

31 Magdalena Eschmann/Kochman (Mother of No. 15, Cont. on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_)

b. \_\_\_\_\_

d. or Marie Magdaline

1695-1749

3 Mary Elizabeth Cheuvront (Mother of No. 1)

b. 8 Dec 1777

p.b. GERMAN VALLEY, PENNSYLVANIA

d.

p.d.

14 Moses Elsworth (Father of No. 7)

b. c1730

p.b.

m. 1750 Rowan Co. NC

d. Jan 1802 Harrison Co. VA

p.d. Coburn's Creek

15 Anna Maria Elizabeth Henckel (Mother of No. 7)

b.chr: 22 Aug 1731

p.b. Montgomery Co. PA ???

d. Clark Co. OH

p.d.

7 Elizabeth Elsworth (Mother of No. 3)

b.

p.b.

d.

p.d.

Abraham Bennett (Spouse of No. 1)

03/1811

inia

d. 1 Jan 1879

p.d. Fulton Co. IL







[← BACK](#)

Posted 16 Feb 2013 by scarlettbishop61

## JOSEPHCHEUVRONT'S BIBLE

...

These are two pages scanned from photo copies of Joseph's original Bible. The Bible is part of the collection of the Methodist Historical Society, West Virginia Wesleyan College Library in Buckhannon, W.V. Rev. Wesley L. Cheuvront's widow donated this "new bible" (as Joseph called it in his 1832 will) to the historical society in about 1967.

This is what is written on the 2nd page, behind the title page, in Joseph's hand:

Record of births

Joseph Cheuvront was born the 2nd day of February 1757

Elizabeth Elsworth his first wife was born 20th of March 1759

Children's ages

Mary Elizabeth was born 8th of December 1777

Catharine was born 29th of September 1779

Aaron was born 14th of March 1782

Joseph was born 26th of December 1783

Priscilla was born 22d of October 1785

Moses was born 30th of December 1787

Simeon was born 16th of March 1790

Caleb was born 10th of February 1792

Amos was born 23rd of April 1794

Gideon was born 14th of February 1796

James Liteford was born 25th of February 1798

Deaths

Joseph died 12th of August 1800

Elizabeth Elsworth died 18th August 1800

Simeon died in the year 1800 day unknown

Moses died in the year 1802

As Wesley L. Cheuvront wrote, all of the above was written in Joseph Cheuvront's hand, and below in another appears:

James L. Died in the year 1840

Gideon died Nov. 14th 1842

Priscilla died Dec. the 8th 1850

Aaron died [no date given in Bible]

<http://internettrash.com/users/cheuvront/fwd.html>

The privately published book A Brief History of the Cheuvront Family In America by John Howard Cheuvront and W.L. Cheuvront is only meant to be a stepping stone for information on the Cheuvront & Cookman families. The information found on this site is a continuation of the wonderful start John Howard and W.L. made, since the interviews with family members they have so graciously shared with us have in themselves been an inspiration. The additional information which we add to their text has been gathered from many sources, both published (that seems to confirm as often as it brings up more questions) and unpublished. Much of the most useful information (and the most heart-warming) has been graciously provided by other researchers. Words cannot express our thanks at their generosity.

-D. (Cheuvront) Sipe

[DETAILS](#)







Georgia Tax Index, 1789-1799

Germany Telephone and Address Listings New!  Posted on 10/6/99

Grand Rapids Press (Michigan), Obituaries, 1990-1999 New! Posted on 10/25/99

Greene County, Virginia Births, 1853-1871 New! Posted on 11/22/99

Greene County, Virginia Births, 1872-1878 New! Posted on 11/24/99

Greene County, Virginia Births, 1879-1887 New! Posted on 11/17/99

Greene County, Virginia Births, 1888-1896 New! Posted on 11/11/99

Greensboro News Record (North Carolina), Obituaries, 1992-1999

Greenville, South Carolina Marriage and Death Notices

Gregg County, Texas, 1900 Census

Gregg County, Texas, 1910 Census

Groton, Massachusetts, Vital Records

Guardian (London, England), Obituaries, 1992-1999 New! Posted on 10/5/99

Guide to Genealogical Research in the National Archives

Hamilton College, New York Graduates, 1879  Posted on 8/9/99

Hancock, Massachusetts, Census Records, 1790-1920

Harrisburg Patriot (Pennsylvania), Obituaries, 1990-1999 New! Posted on 10/26/99

Hartford Courant (Connecticut), Obituaries, 1998-1999

Hawaii Chinese Exclusion Index

Heart Throbs of the West

Henry County, Virginia Marriages, 1778-1849 New! Posted on 10/25/99

Herald (Rock Hill, South Carolina), Obituaries, 1991-1999

Herkimer and Otsego Counties, New York, Directories, 1917

Herkimer County, New York Soldiers, 1916-1918

Historic Families of Scotland, Vol. 1

Historic Families of Scotland, Vol. 2

Historical Almanac of the U.S. Senate

Historical Register & Dictionary of the US Army 1789-1903, Vol. 1



ALL GRAVESTONES HAVE BEEN DESTROYED.

- Armanda Cheuvront
- Benjamin Cheuvront
- Cassandra Cheuvront
- Daniel Hitt Cheuvront
- Elizabeth Ellsworth Cheuvront
- Jane Courtney Cheuvront
- Joseph Cheuvront, Jr.
- Rev. Joseph Louis Cheuvront, Sr.
- Moses Cheuvront
- Sarah Bollen Cheuvront
- Simoon Cheuvront
- Unknown Powers
- Mrs. Thornhill

Burial list:

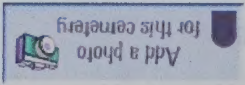
(Louise Taraba 12 May 2014)

The family burial ground on the old Cheuvront farm was located near where Joseph Cheuvront built his frame house, in the now Good Hope community of Harrison County, West Virginia, not far from the New Bethel Church. The first family member interred there was that of young Joseph Cheuvront, Jr., who died of typhoid fever August 12, 1800. The second burial was his mother, Elizabeth Ellsworth Cheuvront, who died of typhoid fever 6 days later. The last family member buried there was that of Sarah Bollen Cheuvront in 1864, second wife of Reverend Cheuvront. A total of 13 family members were buried on the farm. Their gravesstones have long disappeared. A few years ago, an attempt was made to move their remains, but nothing could be found, except for a lonely button. It appears that through the years this hallowed ground has been destroyed. Needless to say, no remains have been removed to another location. To honor the memory of the Reverend Joseph Cheuvront, the Daughters of the American Revolution placed a military stone in the Good Hope Masonic Cemetery. This stone would actually be a cenotaph, as his remains are not there. Sadly, all the grave markers of these 13 dear family members are gone and what a shame. May we never forget them and certainly not "The Father and the Mothers of the American Cheuvronts." Our love and respect.

Cheuvront Family Graveyard (Defunct)

- View all interments (13)
- Add a name to this cemetery
- Submit spreadsheet [2]

Links



**FIND A GRAVE**

[Begin New Search](#)  
[Refine Last Search](#)  
[Cemetery Lookup](#)  
[Add Burial Records](#)  
[Help with Find A Grave](#)

[Top Contributors](#)  
[Success Stories](#)  
[Discussion Forums](#)  
[Find A Grave Store](#)

[Log In](#)  
[Advertisement](#)



[Dictionary of Jewish Surnames in Russian Empire](#)

[Duncan's Creek \(Laurens County, South Carolina\) Church Cemetery Records](#)

[Durham County, Ontario, 1861 Census](#)

[Early American Immigrations](#)

[Early Germans of New Jersey](#)

[Early Quaker Records of Virginia](#)

[Early San Francisco Chinese Exclusion List](#)

[Early Town Records of the Town of Providence](#)

[Early Virginia Immigrants 1623-66](#)

[Eastern Arkansas Biographies and Historical Memoirs](#)

[Ekfrid, Ontario Census Records, 1901](#) New! Posted on 10/27/99

[Ellis County, Texas, WWI Veterans](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Biography](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy Vol. 4](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy Vol. 5](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy Vol. 6](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol. 1](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol. 2](#)

[Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol. 3 \(New York\)](#)

[Encyclopedic History of the LDS Church](#)

[English Origins of American Colonists](#)

[Essex County, Massachusetts, Probate Records, Part One](#)

[Essex County, Massachusetts, Probate Records, Supplement](#)

[Essex County, Virginia Marriages, 1655-1900](#) New! Posted on 10/6/99

[Euphemia, Ontario Census Records, 1901](#) New! Posted on 10/14/99

[Evansville Courier \(Indiana\), Obituaries, 1998-1999](#)

[Exeter Village, Ontario Census, 1901](#)

[Fairbanks, Alaska Cemetery Records](#) New!  Posted on 10/12/99

[Family Historian's Address Book](#)







Land Records--Michigan

Land Records--Minnesota

Land Records--Ohio

Land Records--Wisconsin

Lanesboro, Massachusetts, Census Records, 1790-1920

LDS Biographical Encyclopedia

Leavenworth (Kansas) High School Records, 1871-1907

Leavenworth (Kansas) Veterans Center Death Register

Leavenworth Advertiser, McLouth Times (Kansas), 1898-1900

Leavenworth County, Kansas Farmer Directory, 1921

Leavenworth County, Kansas Tax Payers, 1900-1920

Leavenworth Times (Kansas) Obituary Index, 1987-1998

Leavenworth Times (Kansas), Obituary Index, 1950 New! Posted on 11/18/99

Leavenworth Times (Kansas), Obituary Index, 1957-1964 New! Posted on 11/23/99

Leavenworth Times (Kansas), Obituary Index, 1965-1966, 1979-1982 New! Posted on 10/22/99

Leavenworth Times (Kansas), Obituary Index, 1994-98

Leavenworth, Franklin and Douglas Co. Kansas Name Index

Leavenworth, Kansas Death Index, 1870-1920

Leavenworth, Kansas Newspaper Name Index, 1866-1868

Leavenworth, Kansas State Census Records, 1865

Leavenworth, Kansas, Births, 1832-1895

Leavenworth, Kansas, Death Index, 1923-1930

Leavenworth, Kansas, Deaths

Leavenworth, Kansas, Tax List, 1895-1897, 1899-1900

Leavenworth, Kansas, Voter Registration, 1859

Leuchars, Scotland Parish Census, 1841

Lexington, Massachusetts Cemetery Records

Liberty County, Georgia, Marriages 1785-1895

Library of Congress Research Guide



Continental Lines, Rev. War, Feb. 2, 1757.  
Aug. 12 1832. (It)

Note: GRAVESTONE IN THE FAMILY BURIAL  
GROUND HAS BEEN DESTROYED.

Burial:  
Chevront Family Graveyard (Defunct)

Goodhope  
Harrison County

West Virginia, USA

Created by: Louise Taraba

Record added: Apr 12, 2014

Find A Grave Memorial# 127859078

Advertisement

### Vital Records Found For Joseph Chevront in West Virginia

40 Marriage Certificates  
found for Joseph Chevront



13 Divorce Certificates  
found for Joseph Chevront



1 Death Certificates  
found for Joseph Chevront



9 Birth Certificates  
found for Joseph Chevront



### 63 Vital Records for Joseph Chevront

Sponsored by Ancestry

Privacy Statement and Terms of Service



Kansas and Kansans, Vol. 5

Kansas City Kansan Obituaries, 1998 New! Posted on 10/1/99

Kansas Election List, 1854 New! Posted on 10/29/99

Kansas Marriage Index, 1854-1873

Kansas Post Offices, 1880 New! ~~FREE~~ Posted on 11/8/99

Kansas Settlers, 1854-1879 New! Posted on 11/12/99

Kansas Territorial Census Index, 1855 New! ~~FREE~~ Posted on 10/15/99

Kansas Towns and Cities, 1912

Kansas Voter Registration Lists, 1854-1856

Kapsweyer, Germany Baptism Records, 1879-1902 ~~FREE~~ Posted on 8/26/99

Kapsweyer, Germany Church Records, 1693-1920

Kapsweyer, Germany Church Records, 1792-1810

Kemback, Scotland Parish Census, 1841

Kent County, Delaware Probate Records, 1680-1800

Kentucky 1790 Federal Census, Reconstructed

Kentucky Death Index 1911-1996

Kentucky Land Grants

Kingston Parish, Virginia Register, 1749-1827

Kitchener, Ontario Woodland Cemetery Records

Knox County, Ohio Vital Records, 1800-1882

Knoxville News-Sentinel (Tennessee), Obituaries, 1994-1999 New! Posted on 10/27/99

Korean Conflict Death Index

Lafayette County, Missouri Obituaries, 1891-1905 New! Posted on 11/22/99

Lancaster, Pennsylvania Probate Index 1729-1850

Land Records -- Mississippi

Land Records--Alabama

Land Records--Arkansas

Land Records--Florida

Land Records--Louisiana



Fork near present day Good Hope and was for a church building and cemetery. The church was built in 1802 and was known as the "Elsworth Meeting House" and was that name for years after the Ellsworths moved to Ohio. Joseph preached here prior to the church being built and following. Later the church, which no longer stands by the cemetery, was called Bethel Church.

Joseph Cheuvront wrote many deeds in the exchange of property. He was an unusually good penman for any time. He was regarded as a very eloquent preacher by those of his community and others. Even the Rev. Henry Smith of the Baltimore Conference who visited the Clarksburg Circuit in 1794 stated: "...Brother Cheuvront in the moccasins could have preached all around me..." Joseph was elected "Overseer" of the Poor Upper District in Harrison County. His bravery during Indian raids could match no other. With seemingly little fear, he assisted families to safety when threats of danger were present. His own family managed to escape any tragedies. He taught the first school-a subscription school-in the now Good Hope community.

According to J. Howard Cheuvront: "He (Joseph) was a man of medium stature, with very black eyes and hair, in his younger days, but becoming gray and bald in later life. He was always a student..."

Our love and respect for the Reverend Joseph Louis Cheuvront.

(It)  
NOTE: You are welcome to use any part or all of this memorial, but if you do, PLEASE give me credit with mention of Find A Grave. Thank you kindly. Louise Taraba from Missouri.  
REFER TO NOTES ON THE CEMETERY PAGE

Family links:

Spouses:  
Elizabeth Ellsworth Cheuvront (1759 - 1800) \*  
Sarah Bollen Cheuvront (1780 - 1864) \*

Children:

Catherine Cheuvront Stanley (1779 - \_\_\_\_)\*  
Aaron Charles Cheuvront (1780 - 1863) \*  
Joseph Cheuvront (1783 - 1800) \*  
Priscilla Cheuvront Powers (1785 - 1850) \*  
Moses Cheuvront (1787 - 1802) \*  
Simeon Cheuvront (1790 - 1800) \*  
Caleb Cheuvront (1792 - 1865) \*  
Amos Cheuvront (1794 - 1873) \*  
Gideon Cheuvront (1796 - 1842) \*  
James Lileford Cheuvront (1798 - 1840) \*  
Cassandra Cheuvront (1812 - 1839) \*  
Daniel Hitt Cheuvront (1821 - \_\_\_\_)\*

\*Calculated relationship

Inscription:  
A military stone was placed by the DAR in the Good Hope Masonic Cemetery, Good Hope, Harrison County, WV. It would be a cenotaph as his remains have never been moved from the family cemetery. Transcription of the military stone: Joseph Cheuvront, Pvt.,



[Illinois Marriages, 1851-1900](#) **New!** Posted on 11/19/99

[Illinois Public Land Purchase Records](#)

[Illinois Servitude and Emancipation Records, 1720-1865](#)

[Immigration of Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania](#)

[Important Men of 1913](#)

[Indian Affairs, Laws and Treaties \(Vol. 2\)](#)

[Intelligencer-Journal \(Lancaster, Pennsylvania\), Obituaries, 1990-1999](#) **New!** Posted on 10/29/99

[Iowa Union Soldier Burial Records](#)

[Ireland Gazetteer and Surname Guide](#)

[Irish Flax Growers List, 1796](#)

[Irish Records Index, 1500-1920](#) **New!** Posted on 10/21/99

[Irish Vital Records](#)

[Iron County, Utah Census, 1910](#)

[Italians in Poland](#)

[Italy Telephone and Address Listings](#) **New!** ~~FREE~~ Posted on 10/6/99

[Jackson County, Tennessee Census Records, 1920](#)

[Jasper County, Indiana Deaths, 1921-1977](#)

[Jasper County, Indiana Marriage Index, 1850-1920](#)

[Jefferson County, Mississippi Wills, 1800-1833](#)

[Johnson Cemetery, Camden, New Jersey](#)

[Johnson County, Kansas, 1921 Farmer Directory](#)

[Juliana's Links](#) ~~FREE~~ Posted on 2/23/98

[Junction City, Kansas, High School Records](#)

[Kankakee City, Illinois Directory, 1876](#) ~~FREE~~ Posted on 9/8/99

[Kansas Adjutant Roll, Civil War Soldiers, 1861-1865](#)

[Kansas and Kansans, Vol. 1](#)

[Kansas and Kansans, Vol. 2](#)

[Kansas and Kansans, Vol. 3](#)

[Kansas and Kansans, Vol. 4](#)







LDL Film #044/492#1

Immediately in front of, and just across the walk from, the marker showing the site of the original St. James P. E. Church of Perkiomen, Evansburg, Montgomery County, Pa., stands a small gravestone inscribed "ABRAHAM ADDAMS, died April 5, 1738, aged 31 years." On p. 125 of Bean's "History of Montgomery County, Penn." it is stated that "Abraham Adams, was drowned in the perkiomen Creek by falling out of his canoe, April 5, 1738," while the PX records of Philadelphia County (which then included what is now Montgomery County) show that he left three daughters, Rachel, Ann and Abigail, but no son to perpetuate the family name. The Philadelphia County records show that he was a son of : Richard Addams and that he had two brothers, Isaac and William, who outlived their father who died in 1747/8. Of these Isaac Addams moved to Chester County, and William Addams to Lancaster County before the death of their father, and none of their male descendants were buried at St. James. As a result of the facts here outlined the Abraham Addams stone is the only one in the cemetery at St. James marking the grave of a person named Addams, although many persons closely kin to him through blood relationship and intermarrage lie buried there.

William Addams and Ann Lane

To these should, probably, be added two others making at least seven of the possible nine, as follows:

Of the two last mentioned Mary Addams married the brother of the above John Morris and of Daniel Morris, both of whom were "members of the congregation" of St. James in 1736, but we do not know that her husband was at any time a member of the Church or its "congregation." Hannah Addams was Abraham Addams' half-sister. There seems no reason to doubt that her husband was of the Limerick Evans family many of the members of which were associated with St. James, but that her husband was thus associated is not known; in fact, his identity has as yet not been definitely established. He was one of the executors of the estate of Richard Addams who in 1747/8 referred to him as "my son-in-law, Owen Evans, of New Providence, husband of my daughter Hannah." The mother of Hannah (Addams) Evans survived her husband for about 20 years, and in her will in 1769 made provision only for her daughter Hannah Evans and her children; she was Richard Addams' second wife, and doubtless not the mother of ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ any of his other nine children.







## The op den Graeff Ancestry and Germantown Property

From the late Governor Samuel W. Pennypacker, for many years the President of the St. James Association, and himself a descendant of Abraham op den Graeff, the present writer first learned that the above Richard Addams had married a daughter of this Abraham op den Graeff. Through Mr. John J. Macfarlane, whose wife is an officer of the St. James Association, and a descendant of Richard Addams and Abraham op den Graeff, the present writer has been able not only to verify the verbal statements made to him by Gov. Pennypacker, but to obtain an actual map of the property presented by Abraham op den Graeff to his son-in-law Richard Addams and Gertien his wife in 1698. This land was a 91-acre strip along one side of what is now Crefeld Avenue, Chestnut Hill, Germantown, Penn. The deed of transfer of this property by Abraham op den Graeff (for whom, no doubt, his grandson Abraham Addams was named) represents the ~~XXXX~~ earliest official document relating to the Addams Family in America; and hence it is herein given more attention than otherwise would seem justified. Reference to the property is found in two different records, both of which may be considered official. One of these is the "Grün und Lager Buch, Germantown," begun by Francis Daniel Pastorius and written by him in German. A translation of these records, made by Prof. Marion Dexter Learned, is on file ~~XXX~~ with the Deed Books at Philadelphia, whereas the original copy, with the translation, is kept ~~XX~~ by the Pennsylvania Historical Society. On p. 324 of the translation appears the record of the gift made by Abraham op den Graeff to Richard and Gertien (op den Graeff) Addams and the sale made by them ~~XXX~~ to Thomas Williams and the sale by Williams to Thomas Tresse. In Deed Book (Philadelphia Co.) H-5, p. 606, is recorded a deed from Peter Knouse to Michael Shitz reciting the same facts as to the gift made by Abraham op den Graeff and the sale of 10 acres of the original 91 ~~XXX~~ by Richard Addams and ~~XXXXXXXX~~ Gertien his wife on Oct. ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ 30, 1700 to Gerhard Rittenhouse, ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ (who subsequently sold it to Thomas Tress who sold it to Peter Knous who thereby became possessed of the original 91 acres). From the point of view of family records, it seems unnecessary to present both of these documents, and hence only that of Pastorius is here recited. It reads as follows:--as translated.

"This Indenture made the 16th. day of November in the Second Year of our Sovereign Lady Queen Anne of England, etc., Anno Domini. 1703, between Thomas Williams of Creveld in the Germantownship and County of Philadelphia, husbandman, with the consent and approbation of Mary his wife, on the one part; and Thomas Tresse of Philadelphia, and County aforesaid, ~~XXXXXXXX~~ Ironmanger, on the other part: Witnesseth, that the said Thomas Williams, with the consent aforesaid for and in consideration of 36 pounds and 12 shillings current silver money of Pennsylvania to him in hand paid by the said Thomas Tresse, the receipt of which he the said Thomas Williams doth hereby acknowledge and thereof for him, his heirs, executors and administrators fully acquit and discharge the said Thomas Tresse, his heirs, Executors, administrators and assigns forever, hath given, granted, aliened, bargained, sold, enfeoffed, and by these presents, with consent aforesaid, absolutely confirmed to the said Thomas Tresse, a certain tract of land situate and lying at Creveld, in the Township and County aforesaid, between the land of Claus Jansen and Jacob Isaac Van Bobber, bordering upon the line of Summerhausen, in the said Township, and upon the line of Springfield Mannour in the said County, containing







The op den Graeff Ancestry, etc., Cont.

in the whole eighty-~~ne~~ acres, whereof fifty ~~XXX~~ acres were formerly granted by the Frankfort Company unto John Luken, being the part of 200 acres mentioned in Deed of Enfeoffm't, bearing date the 8th. day of June 1683, recorded in the Rolls Office, Philadelphia Book E, Vol. 5, p. 80, and afterwards sold to Abraham op de Graef, by a deed of Sale, dated the 7th. day of the 6th. Mo. 1698, acknowledged in Open Court of Record, held at Germantown, the 11th. day of the 9th. Mo. 1701.

"The other 31 acres are part of land sold by Jacob Tellner to the sd. Abraham op den Graef, by a Deed of Sale recorded in the said Rolls Office, Book C-2, Vol. 3, pp. 95, 96, 97, and further confirmed by a deed of release under the said Jacob Tellner's hand and seal dated the 4th. day of the 2nd. month, 1689, recorded Ibidem, Book C-2, Vol. 3, pp. 124, 125, which two parcels of land by Deed of Gift from the said Abraham op den Graef, dated the 10th. day of October 1689, acknowledged in Open Court of Record held at Germantown, aforesaid, the 11th. day of November, 1701, were conveyed unto Richard Adams and Gertien, his wife, the daughter of the aforesaid Abraham op den Graef, but now in the tenure and possession of the above-named Thomas Williams by virtue of a Deed of Sale from the said Richard Adams and Gertien his wife, bearing date the 10th. day of October, 1701, acknowledged in Open Court, held at Germantown, aforesaid, the 11th. day of November, in the same year, with all the estate, right, title, interest, property claim or demand whatsoever of him the said Thomas Williams and his wife of, in and to the said 81, acres of land, etc.-----\*\*\*\*\*

"Acknowledged in Open Court of Record, held at Germantown, the 8th. day of the 12th. month called February, 1703/4, Certified by me (Signed) Fr. Daniel Pastorius, Cler. Cur. Germ."

According to "The Autobiography of a Pennsylvanian" by the above-mentioned Samuel Whitaker Pennypacker (whose grand-father Joseph Whitaker, Jr., was a descendant of the op den Graeff family) the above Abraham op den Graeff came to Germantown in 1683, signed the protest against slavery in 1688, and was immortalized by Whittier in his poem "The Pennsylvania Pilgrim." "He was Burgess of Germantown and a member of the Pennsylvania Assembly. His grandfather, Herman op den Graeff, was a delegate to the Mennonite Convention which met in Dordrecht in 1632 and there signed the Confession of Faith which has often been printed both in Europe and America. Abraham later moved to the Skippack." From ~~XXXX~~ a very elaborate chart accompany and illustrating "The Pedigree of Samuel Whitaker Pennypacker" privately printed by him in 1892, it is learned that the grand-father of Abraham op den Graeff, namely Herman op den Graeff, of Alderkerk married (on ~~XXXXXX~~ Aug. 16, 1605) Grietje Platjes (b. Nov. 26, 1588; d. Jan. 7, 1643) a daughter of Driessen Platjes of Kempen (who died May 22, 1608, and whose mother died Aug. 29, ~~XXXX~~ 1579) by his wife Alet (~~XX~~ when he had married Dec. 13, 1584, and who died Mar. 16, 1615) a daughter of Syllie Gobeles. ~~XXXX~~ On p. 149 of Pennypacker's "Germantown" is an article relating to the op den Graeff family, and in the "Penn Monthly" for Sept. 1875, there is an article by S. W. Pennypacker on "Abraham and Dirck op den Graeff." From these it is learned that Herman op den Graeff was the father of 18 children of whom Isaac, ~~XXX~~ born Feb. 28, 1616 and died Jan. 17, 1679, was the father of Dirck, Hermann and Abraham, who on June 11, 1683, bought jointly from Jacob Tellner 2000 acres of land to be laid out in Pennsylvania, a part of which was around Germantown, and the remainder along the Perkiomen. On Oct. 13, 1683, these three







brothers with their sister Margaretha arrived in Philadelphia, together with Lenert Arets, Tunes (Thomas) Kunders, Reinert Tisen (Tyson) Wilhelm Streypers (Streepers) Jan Lensen, Peter Keurlis, Jan Simens (Siemens) Johannes Bleickers, Abraham Tunes and Jan Lucken, their wives, children and servants, in all 13 families. Herman op den Graeff was a son-in-law of Jacob Isaacs Van Bibber, a preacher who, with Gwert Remke and Lenert Arets, purchased 1000 acres from William Penn on June 11, 1683 (the date of the op den Graeff purchase) and with Telner, Streypers, and Sipman, constituted the original Crefeld purchasers. The op den Graeff brothers were cousins of Jan and Wilhelm Streypers, who were also brothers. The wives of Thomas Kunders and Lenert Arets were sisters of the Streypers, and the wife of Jan (?) was the sister of Reynier Tisen. On 6th day 10th Mo., 1685, the three brothers Herman Isaacs op den Graeff, Dirck Isaacs op den Graeff and Abraham Isaacs op den Graeff, with the consent of their respective wives, released 25 acres of land, being a half-lot in Germantown, to Peter Schumacker, adjoining Hanne Peter Umstet and Abraham Isaacs op den Graeff, as shown by F.D. Pastorius' "Grun und Lager Buch" - p. 235 of the translation. No wife joined with Abraham Isaacs op den Graeff in a deed of release signed by him on 22nd., 3 mo. 1687, and seemingly his wife had died between 6th. 10 mo. 1685 and the last-mentioned date. On Nov. 10, 1688, Herman op den Graeff, Abraham op den ~~XXXXXX~~ Graeff, and Francois Daniel Pastorius witnessed the will of Dirck Isaac op den Graeff, inhabitant of Germantown, who gave half of his property to his "next of kin" and permitted his wife Nilken, to will the other half in case she ~~XXXX~~ re-  
1. ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ He died before May 24, 1697, on which date letters of administration were issued to Nilken op den Graeff the widow. Letters of administration on the estate of Nilken Opdegraff were issued in 1719, and seemingly his widow did not remarry and he left no issue by her. Herman Isaacs op den Graeff (the oldest ~~XX~~ brother who seems always to have included the name of his father with his own surname, according to the Dutch custom) removed ~~XX~~ about Sept. 29, 1701, to Kent County in the "Territories" now the state of Delaware, and died before May 2, 1704. His daughter Margaret, who died in 7 mo. 1748 in Germantown, married on 2 mo. 6, 1697, at the Abington Monthly Meeting, of the Society of Friends (Quakers) Peter Shoemaker, Jr. son of Peter Shoemaker, Sr. who came to America from the Palatinate with his family in 1685, and doubtless was that Peter Schumacker to whom the three op den Graeff brothers sold a half-lot in Germantown in 1685. Her descendants have been traced to the present generation. The evidence at hand indicates that Herman Isaacs op den Graeff had no son who reached maturity, and ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ possibly Margaret Shoemaker was his only child. On 4th day 1 mo. 1689, Abraham op de Graef deeded part of the 2000 acres belonging to the three brothers, namely, 125 acres consisting of 50 acres in Germantown, 50 acres in Kreshelm and 25 acres in Crevelt to Jacob Shoemaker who conveyed 50 acres thereof on Oct. 4, 1693 to Heifert Papen of Germantown, husbandman, who on 29th. 9 mo. 1704 conveyed it to Samuel Richardson, Thomas Potts, Richard Townsend and Samuel Cart, all of Philadelphia. On 15th. 6 mo. 1707, Cornelius Siverts, of Germantown, glazier, filed a request for a patent for 390 3/4 acres being the one-third share in the land of the three op den Graeff Brothers around Germantown which he had purchased from Herman op de Graef on 8 ber. 4, 1701. This record is to be found on pp. 488/9, of Vol. XIX, Penn. Archives, 2nd. Series, where it is stated that Dirck op







op den Graeff, by his last will duly proved, related to his executrix, Miliken op den Graeff, his whole estate, who by virtue thereof has sold one moiety of his share in the said township (which share was also 390  $\frac{2}{3}$  acres) to Abraham op den Graeff, her brother (brother-in-law) and the other moiety, being ~~XXX~~ 195  $\frac{1}{3}$  to the other brother Herman, by deed 7 ber. 29, 1701. Thus Abraham op den Graeff came into possession to one-half of the unsold portion of the Germantown portion of the op den Graeff property, 828 acres of the original 2000-acre purchase being located along the Perkiomen. In 1688 Abraham op den Graeff had a "hausfrau" (wife) Catharina (S.W.P. Sketch of Abraham and Dirck op den Graeff, and Pastorius' "Grun und Lager Buch" p. 255) and she may have been the mother of Gertien op den Graeff who married Richard Addams before Oct. 10, 1698. On May 16, 1704, Abraham op den Graeff and Trintje, his wife, sold their brick house and parcel of land in Germantown to Herman Dors, as shown by a mortgage acknowledged in Open Court of Record held at German town, Oct. 5, 1704, and certified by Mr. Daniel Pastorius, and recorded in the "Grun und Lager Buch" p. 198. At that time Abraham op den Graeff was described as a "linen-weaver" of Germantown, but thereafter he was described as a "weaver" of Parkahomy, Philadelphia, he having taken up his residence in the Dutch Township along the Perkiomen where 828 acres of the 2000-acre purchase of the three op den Graeff brothers was located. His wife had evidently died before April 7, 1710, on which date he issued a "quit claim" to 116 acres he had sold to William Strepers of the Germantownship, "leather draper," as shown by an item on p. 302 of Philadelphia County Deed Book G-10. On April 9, 1710 he sold to Gerret Peters, of North Wales, Philadelphia County, yeoman, a tract of 317 acres in the Dutch Township, being part of the original purchase from Jacob ~~XXXX~~ Tellner, June 11, 1683. This deed (in which reference is made to deed book G-2-3, pp. 95, 96, 124, 125, was signed by Abraham op den Graeff, weaver, of Parkahomy (without wife) and recorded in Book H-18, p. 105. Abraham op den Graeff died before March 24, 1731, still in possession of 530 acres of the original purchase as shown by a "Quadriparte Indenture" of that date between Jacob op den Graeff, of Philadelphia County, husbandman, Thomas ~~XXXX~~ How of the County aforesaid, and Margaret his wife, of the second part; Herman In de Hoffen, of the said County, husbandman, and Ann his wife, of the Third part; and Isaac op den Graeff of the County aforesaid, weaver, of the fourth part, in which it is recited that on June 10/11, 1683, William Penn conveyed ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ 5000 acres to Jacob Telner, who by deed (Book. 2-3, pp. 95/96) dated June 10/11. 1683, conveyed 2000 acres thereof to Herman Isaac op den Graeff, Dirck Isaac op den Graeff, and Abraham Isaac op den Graeff (Quit-claim Book. 2-3, pp. 124/5). The said Herman, Dirck and Abraham conveyed parts thereof to certain persons, and the said Herman and Dirck died, after which ~~XX~~ the said Abraham Isaac op den Graeff became lawfully seized of and in 530 acres situated in the County of Philadelphia, part of the said 2000 acres, and being so seized the said Abraham died, after whose decease the 530 acres of land ~~XX~~ descended to his children, the above said Isaac op den Graeff, Jacob op den Graeff, Margaret wife of Thomas How, and Ann wife of Herman In de Haven, who agree to a division of the land a certain 132  $\frac{1}{2}$ -acre plot being assigned to Isaac op den Graeff. This deed was recorded on Oct. 30, ~~XXXX~~ 1736 on which date was recorded also a deed showing that the said Isaac and his wife Mary op den Graeff sold the whole plot on Mar. 27, 1731 to Johannes Herpel. -- Deed Book I-2, pp. 88/92.







From official documents already noted, it is established that Abraham op den Graeff (this identical man) was the father of at least one child not mentioned in the deed of partition in 1731, and hence doubtless (as in fact we know she was) dead at that time, namely Gertien who had married Richard Addams before Oct. 10, 1698. It is not unlikely that this Gertien was the youngest child, but not knowing the order of the births, it is convenient for the present purposes to present them as follows:

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM OP DEN GRAEFF, OF PHILADELPHIA COUNTY, PA.

- 1-ISAAC OP DEN GRAEFF, married before March 27, 1731, Mary (who was then living) Among the descendants mention should be made of the late Samuel W. Pennypacker.
- 2-JACOB OP DEN GRAEFF, "born in Jermentown" was married on April 29, 1712, to Anneken In de Haven, who evidently did not live long thereafter because in 1740, Jacob op den Graeff (spelled Uptegrave) and Susanna ~~XXXXXXXX~~ his wife deeded property to their son Abraham who seems to have been born about 1714. ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ Deed Book 10, p. 443, Montgomery County) In his will dated Sept. 21, 1750, and proved Oct. 1, 1750, Jacob Op de Graf, of Perqueomin, Philadelphia county, mentioned his sons Abraham and Edward, daughters Elizabeth, Cathrine, Margaret and Eneken, and son-in-law Richard Gable. Much information concerning him and his descendants to the present generation is contained in J. W. Jordan's "Colonial Families of Philadelphia" p. 1200
- 3-ANNECKEN OP DEN GRAEFF, married on Feb. 16, 1710/11, Herman In de Haven brother of the wife of her brother Jacob, a son of Evert and Elizabeth (Schipbower) In de Haven who came from Mulheim on the Ruhr, Germany in 1698. Members of the In de Haven family are buried in the Old Mennonite Church on the Skippack. Their daughter Elizabeth (born May 16, 1723; died Dec. 9, 1791) lies buried at the old Trappe (Augustus) Lutheran Church, beside her husband, John Pawling (born 1722; died Oct. 23, 1789, aged 67 y. 1 mo. 25 days) a son of John Pawling for whom Pawling's Ford and Pawling's (Later Pennypacker's Mills) were named, and who, doubtless with James Shattuck (from whom he purchased his lands in 1713) was one of the two ~~XXXXXX~~ Wardens of St. James P. E. Church when the first building was erected in 1721. Much information concerning this branch of the family, ~~XX~~ to which belonged former ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ Governor Guy of Wisconsin, is given in an article by J. G. Leach in Publications of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania.
- 4-GERTIEN OP DEN GRAEFF, married before Oct. 10, 1698, Richard Addams of Germantown and the Perkiomen Region.  
(See records of descendants given below)

- 5-MARGARETHA OP DEN GRAEFF, married before Aug. 27, 1709 (on which date her father gave her and her husband 300 acres) Thomas How who died before March 30, 1755, on which date "Margaretha op de Grave, widow of Thomas How, was confirmed, aged 63 years, at the old Trappe Lutheran Church. She and her husband shared in the division of the landed property of her father in 1731, presumably to the extent of 132 1/2 acres, and he was assessed upon 100 acres in Providence Township in 1734. He was a "member of the Congregation" of St. James Church in 1736. Probably he belonged to the same family as (possibly the father of) William How who was a Warden of St. James in 1746 and a vestryman in 1754. No data on descendants. See S. W. Pennypacker's article in Penn. Monthly, Sept. 1875, and his "Autobiography," also J. W. Jordan's "Colonial Families of Philadelphia."







Will of Richard Addams

In the name of God, Amen: I, Richard Adams, of Providence in the County of Philadelphia, yeoman, being very sick and weak in Body, but of a Sound Disposing mind and memory, Considering the uncertainty of this Transitory Life and the Certainty of Death, Do make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following (viz)

- 1 I give and Bequeath to my Eldest Daughter's children, Susannah Kistard, late wife of Conrad Kistard, deceased, the sum of Ten Pounds Lawful Money of Pennsylvania, to be Equally Divided Between them, Share and Share alike, to be paid within 12 months after my decease.
- 2 I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catherine, Widow of John Morris the sum of Ten Pounds of like lawful money to be paid by my Executor within Twelve months after my decease.
- 3 I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Mary, Widow of Israel Morris, the sum of Ten Pounds of Like Money aforesaid to be paid within Twelve months after my decease.
- 4 I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Margaret, now Wife of Paul Casselbeary, the Sum of Ten Pounds Lawful money aforesaid to be paid within Twelve Months by my Executors.
- 5 I give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth, now Wife of Thos. Bull, the sum of Ten Pounds Lawfull money aforesaid to be paid within Twelve Months after my decease by my executors.
- 6 I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Ann the sum of Ten Pounds Lawful money aforesaid to be paid to her or her husband Jacob Umetatt by my Executors within Twelve Months after my decease.
- 7 I give and bequeath unto my Son Abram's Children the sum of Ten Pounds Lawful money aforesaid to be paid them or the survivor~~XXX~~ of them, Equally Share and Share alike (viz) Ann and Abigail, to be paid within Twelve months after my decease by my Executors.
- 8 Imprimise: I give and bequeath and Devise unto my two sons, viz., William and Isaac, the moiety, or half-part, or all the Remainder of my estate after the above Legacies, Debts and funeral Charges is paid, to be Equally Divided Between them share and share alike. That is to say, each one is to have a quarter part to hold to them, their Heirs and Assigns for ever.
- 9 Imprimise: I give, Bequeath and Devise unto my well beloved wife Alice and youngest Daughter Hannah the other Moiety, or half-part, of my estate after the aforesaid Debts and Legacies is paid and Discharged as aforesaid to be equally Divided between my said Wife and ~~HANNAH~~ Daughter's Hannah Husband Owen Evans to hold them their Heirs and Assigns for ever, each one quarter part.
- 10 And Further: It is my will that if Either of my aforesaid two sons William and Isaac shall be able and have a mind to keep my Plantation and Lands Situated in the Township aforesaid, containing one hundred and fifty acres, I give, devise and bequeath the same to one of them to hold to them, their Heirs and assigns for Ever. Provided they pay the three parts in four of the value thereof to my other Son that shall not Chuse to keep the said Lands and to my's wife and Daughter Hannah or her aforesaid Husband Owen Evans, to each of them a quarter part as aforesaid within two ~~XXX~~ years after my decease, otherwise I order and Impower my Executors, or the survivor of them, to sell and Convey my's Plantation and Lands to the Highest Bidder or for the Best price that can be got for the same, and the Money arising therefrom to be Divided in four Equal parts after my debts and seven first Legacies are paid and discharged aforesaid (viz) one Quarter part to my said Wife, and one to my Daughter Hannah or







her Husband Owen Evans, and one to my Son William and the other Quarter part to my son Isaac

Lastly, I do make and ordain my aforesaid two sons and my said son-in-law Owen Evans to be Executors of this my Last Will and Testament, Disallowing, Revoking and Disannulling all other former Wills, Legacies and Executors by me in any wise before this time named or bequeathed, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal this First Day of February Anno Domini one Thousand seven hundred and forty seven(eight)

his

Witnesses

Richard ( X ). Adams

Richard Bull

mark

James Betsen

Peter Tyson

Salford, March 24, 1747, James Betsen and Peter Tyson declared they saw and heard Richard Adams declare the same to be his will.

Letters Testamentary were granted to William and Isaac Adams and Owen Evans, Executors, on March 24, 1747. Will Book, H, p. 528. On Dec. 6, 1748, Alse Adams, widow and relict ~~XX~~ of Richard Adams, late of the Township of New Providence, Philadelphia Co., decd.; William Adams of Bracken (Brecknock) Township, in the County of Lancaster, yeoman; Isaac Adams of Coventry Township, in the County of Chester, yeoman, and Owen Evans of New Providence, in the said County of Philadelphia, yeoman (Sons and Executors of the last will of the sd. Richard Adams, decd., sold to Harman Umstatt, of the Township of Perkyamie and Skepack, yeoman, ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ 49 acres of the land of Richard Adams for 115 pounds. In the deed of transfer, which is recorded on p. 179 of Deed Book 18, reference is made to the purchase from William Lane on Feb. 9, 1722, and to the will of Richard Adams dated Feb. 5, 1747/8. The deed is recorded as though signed by William Adams, Isaac Adams, Owen Evans and Alse (X) Adams in the presence of Jacob Pennebecker and Jacob Shore, which witnesses appeared on May 18, 1750 before Owen Evans, Esq., one of the Justices of the Peace. To whom the remainder of Richard Addams' land was sold is not known. In her will dated Aug. 3, 1769, and proved Feb. 7, 1770 by the witnesses John Bull and John Umstat, Alse (X) Addams, widow of Richard Addams of Philadelphia County appointed her friend Jacob Umstat her executor and directed that her property be given to her daughter Hannah; her grandchildren Alse and Hannah Evans, and her granddaughter Margaret wife of John McCorkle. She also remembered her friends John and Ann Tyson. (Book O, p. 454) On Sept. 29, 1774, Jacob Umstat of Skip. & Perkiomen, executor of the will of Alice Adams, late of Providence, widow, decd., sold her landed property ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ (consisting of 4 acres bounded by John Lloyds, by the Church land, by the Manhatamney Road and by Edward Lane) for 60 pounds to Christian Recup, of Upper Merion, Cordwainer, which property had been described by Alice Adams as "my house and lott of land thereunto belonging containing four acres which I purchased of Jacob ~~XXXXXX~~ Pennebaker." The record shows that on April 16, 1751 Jacob Pennebaker and Margaret his wife had sold to Alice Adams four acres of a 51-acre plot ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ he had purchased from Edward Lane and Ann his wife on July 28, 1749 (Deed Book, 12, p. 57)







this man) warranted a plot of 101 acres in Bucks Co. Pa., Oct. 10, 1730, and an additional plot of 50 acres in the same County Feb. 17, 1749, and was the owner of land in Mockamixon Township Bucks Co. Pa. in 1763. In 1790, the only "Head of A family" named Custard, Custer, etc., in Bucks Co. Pa., was Joseph Custard, whose family consisted of himself one white male under 16, and two white females. A certain Conrad Custard and wife then lived in Alleghany Co. Pa., as did also Benjamin Custard and Noah Custard and their wives, while many of the name lived in Montgomery Co. Pa. In that portion of Virginia covered by the available (undestroyed ~~XXX~~ by the British) early census records, there was only one family of the name, Arnold Custard, of Rockingham County, whose family consisted of "four white souls." The Augusta County Va. ~~XX~~ records contain very numerous references to persons of the name, from about 1750 ~~XX~~ to 1800. Among these the given names Conrad, Arnold, and Paul appearing most frequently. It is said (with what accuracy has not been proved) that the descendants of Arnold Custer (the original man of the name noted above) are related to the Ball Family of Virginia, to which belonged the mother of George Washington. ~~XXX~~ On p. 1490 of Montgomer's "Hist. Berks Co. Pa." it is stated that Paul Custer who resided on Perkiomen Township, Montgomery Co. Pa., from 1708 to 1760, married Sarah Martha Ball, daughter of John Ball of Virginia, a relative of George Washington; this Paul is there stated to have been a son of Hermannus Kuster (a brother of Arnold) although the deed from the children of Arnold Custer in 1735, shows that Arnold's son Paul's wife was named Sarah. In this connection it is interesting to note that one of the stones in the yard of St. James P. E. Church of Perkiomen reads "Sarah, wife of Paul Custer, died Dec. 4, 1792, aged 42 years. Evidently these were of a later generation.

#### CHILDREN OF CONRAD AND SUSANNA (ADDAMS) KUSTER=CUSTER

- 411- KUSTER, referred to by Richard Addams in 1747/8, but  
not by name. No other record.
- 412- KUSTER, referred to by Richard Addams in 1747/8, but  
not by name. No other records

There were at least these two children, and possibly others of whom no records have as yet been identified.



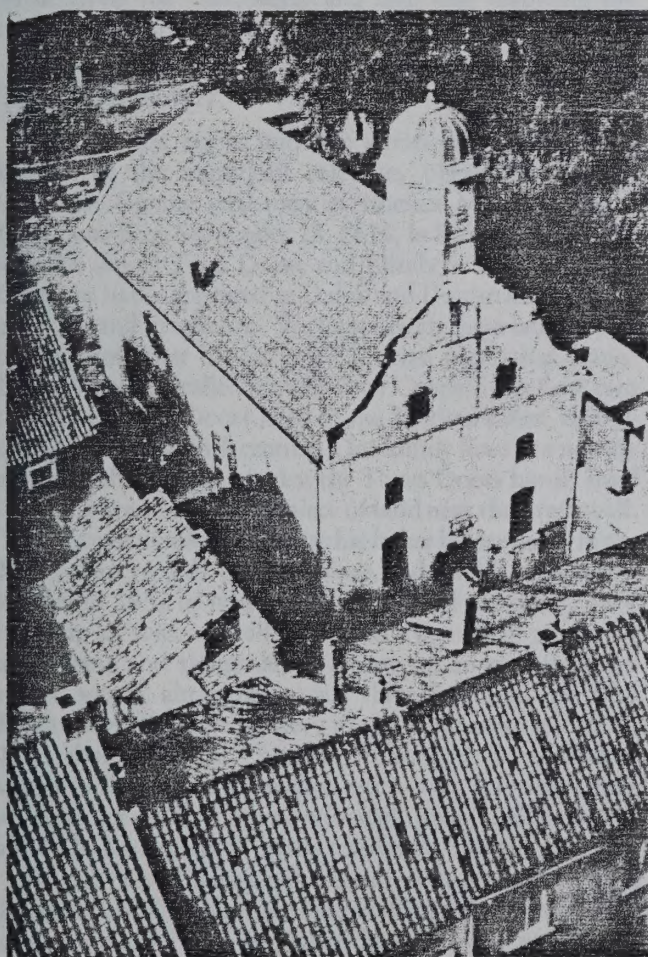




*Leaving their homeland with the dream of a better life in America,  
these pioneers faced the rigors of establishing themselves in the New World.*

## The Kusters and Doors of Kaldenkirchen, Germany, and Germantown, Pennsylvania

*by Chester E. Custer*



The Reformed church in Kaldenkirchen, Germany.

Paulus Kuster and his wife, Gertrude Doors, were among the earliest members of the Mennonite congregation in Germantown, Pennsylvania. They were my emigrant ancestors—that is, my seventh-generation grandparents. Researching my family has taken me to the ancestral home in Kaldenkirchen, Germany. During three recent summers my wife and I have visited Kaldenkirchen, where the Kuster and Doors families lived. Kaldenkirchen is a small village nestled among the forests and lies only a short distance from the Netherlands border. Having little or no military significance, the village escaped the ravages of the two world wars.

The Roman Catholic and Reformed churches in which the Kusters and the Doors worshipped over three hundred years ago still stand in Kaldenkirchen today—almost across the street from each other. The church has played a significant role in this family's history. The medieval coat of arms for the Custer family is a cross with two crossbars. The family name of *Custer* is the anglicized form of the German *Küster*, which means "one in charge of the sacristy where the sacramental vessels and vestments are kept." This suggests that someone in the family held that position. Even today in Germany the custodian or sexton of the church is called the *Küster*.

The Reformed church in Kaldenkirchen still has the baptismal and communion vessels that were used when the family attended there as well as the original church records dating back to 1663 and listing the family baptisms and marriages. The German found in the written records reflects a strong Dutch influence, making translation difficult. Leo Peters, a professional archivist and linguist of Kaldenkirchen, assisted in the translation of some of the difficult









The entrance to the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church displays elaborate woodwork and stone carvings.

passages. Records of the Catholic church at Kaldenkirchen also have been examined. These are written in Latin and are housed in the archives of Kempen. Research was also done at Krefeld, from whence the 1683 "German Pilgrims" left for the New World; in the Mennonite library in the Weierhof; and in the archives at Düsseldorf, where the most interesting discovery was made—that of original court records of 1655-56 detailing the controversy and civil case involving the parents of Gertrude (Doors) Kuster.

### The Doors Family

This account begins with the Doors side of the family because of the important role they played in the first significant German settlement in America. Matthias/Theiss Doors was born September 18, 1614, in Kaldenkirchen. He was the son of Peter Doors and Elizabeth Grietes. Sometimes the name appeared as Dahrs and Dahrmans and even as Peters and Peterschen. We know from these latter forms of the name that his father's Christian name was Peter.<sup>1</sup> Peter Doors also called himself Peter Cuypers.<sup>2</sup> At least two large families of Doors lived in the Kaldenkirchen vicinity during the seventeenth century. One family lived in a marshy area near the village, whereas the Theiss Doors family lived in a little house on a small piece of land near the town wall. Theiss was a shopkeeper as was his father before him.<sup>3</sup> In the Mennonite records of the village and parish of Kaldenkirchen of 1652 he is described as "a retail merchant, has a building lot with a small house and a quarter of an acre of arable land and alongside it a quarter of an acre of fishery rights, worth altogether about three hundred and fifty Reichstalers."<sup>4</sup> A similar story in the Mennonite records of 1683 that speaks of "Lyssgen [Elizabeth] Daers widow whose husband died a few days ago" with "property, after all debts are paid off out of principal, [that] shall be worth about 36 Reichstalers," seems to refer to Theiss's parents.<sup>5</sup>

Theiss Doors' baptismal record indicates that he was a Roman Catholic.<sup>6</sup> Neessgen/Agnes, his wife, may have been a Mennonite.<sup>7</sup> Theiss and Agnes lived in an era of religious and political tumult. The Thirty Years' War (1618-1648)

began when Theiss was only four years old and lasted until the time he would have married. Beginning as a religious war between the Catholics and Protestants of Europe, it claimed the lives of nearly 4,500,000 Germans alone.<sup>8</sup> It was

remembered for its unspeakable bitterness, by the people whose farm land it tormented. No atrocity too gross had been left uninvented, no known store of food unrifled, no castle or farmstead or village within reach unwrecked. Historians have repeatedly confessed the inadequacy of words to evoke the degradation and brutality and cynicism of the spectacle—Swedish, Spanish, Dutch, Swiss, French, and German soldiers tramping back and forth over the suffering Palatine landscape, foraging, looting, smashing, raping, killing, and burning.<sup>9</sup>

This was the Germany that Theiss and Agnes Doors knew as they grew to adulthood.

The Treaty of Westphalia that brought an end to the Thirty Years' War in 1648 "in a sense marked the end of the Reformation period. Each great camp decided to tolerate the existence of the other."<sup>10</sup> That treaty granted the Reformed church equal rights with the Catholic and Lutheran churches, but these rights were not extended to Mennonites. At best, Mennonites were simply tolerated. They were even forced to pay a special tax for the privilege of living and working among the other citizens. They frequently suffered discrimination, persecution, and banishment.

Kaldenkirchen was one of the centers of religious and political unrest. After the Treaty of 1648 especially difficult times were known to Mennonites in the duchies of Jülich and Cleves, where Kaldenkirchen is located. "In 1609 the so-called Jülich-Cleve war of succession broke out and lasted until 1666."<sup>11</sup> The predominantly Catholic rulers of this area "participated zealously in the Counter Reformation after the end of the Thirty Years' War (1648), with the result that expelled Mennonites fled both up the Rhine to the Palatinate and to Krefeld, a Protestant-controlled island of

<sup>1</sup>Wilhelm Niepoth, "The Ancestry of the Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants of 1683," trans. John Brockie Lukens, *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* 31 (No. 3, 1980): 201. See also the original article, "Die Abstammung der 13 Auswanderer von Krefeld nach Pennsylvania im Lichte niederrheinischer Quellen," *Die Heimat* (Sommer 1953): 6.

<sup>2</sup>Emil Becker, "Der Kaldenkirchener Kreis unter den 13 Auswandererfamilien von Krefeld nach Pennsylvania aus dem Jahre 1683," *Heimatbuch des Kreises Viersen 1983* (Mönchengladbach: Weiss & Zimmer, 1983), p. 76.

<sup>3</sup>Ibid., p. 76.

<sup>4</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 201.

<sup>5</sup>Ibid.: 201.

<sup>6</sup>Becker, "Kaldenkirchener Kreis," p. 76.

<sup>7</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 203.

<sup>8</sup>*Encyclopedia Americana*, 1953 ed., s.v. "Peace of Westphalia."

<sup>9</sup>John L. Ruth, *Maintaining the Right Fellowship: A Narrative Account of Life in the Oldest Mennonite Community in North America*, *Studies in Anabaptist and Mennonite History*, no. 26 (Scottsdale, Pa.: Herald Press, 1984), pp. 25-26.

<sup>10</sup>Arthur Wilford Nagler, *The Church in History* (New York: Abingdon Press, 1929), p. 169.

<sup>11</sup>Cornelius J. Dyck, "European Mennonite Motivation for Emigration, 1650-1750," *Pennsylvania Mennonite Heritage* 6 (October 1983): 6.







toleration under the ruling House of Orange.”<sup>12</sup> Everything points to a period of social, political, and religious unrest. That was the era in which the Kusters and Doors of Kaldenkirchen lived.

Some time prior to 1655 Theiss Doors left the Catholic church and became a Mennonite. Now identified as a nonconformist and an Anabaptist, he was soon to become the focus of attention in a civil case. The twenty-two-page handwritten document of that 1655-56 court case is preserved in the archives at Düsseldorf.<sup>13</sup>

Now faced with the possibility of being banished from Kaldenkirchen, Theiss was fined 100 gold guilders for some kind of presumed violation. Because he was unable to pay the fine, the authorities confiscated the goods in his shop to meet the imposed penalty. Furthermore, the bailiff of Kaldenkirchen entered the Doors home and became engaged in an argument with Agnes. He struck her in the face and treated her badly. All of this took place only a few days before she was to give birth to a child. Charges were filed which resulted in the case's eventually being taken before the Duke of Jülich. The Elector, Philipp Wilhelm, who was at that time Duke of Jülich and sovereign of the land, decreed that Theiss could stay on in Kaldenkirchen and should not be further molested.<sup>14</sup>

Agnes had entered their children in the Reformed church school. “But in order to ease the stress and pressure from the officials, Theiss Doors changed the children to the Catholic school and had the infant daughter Margarita baptized as a Catholic on January 4, 1655.”<sup>15</sup> Arnold Kusters/Kuster was one of the sponsors at her baptism, and Catharine, Arnold's wife, carried the baby to the church.<sup>16</sup> Arnold Kusters and Catharine von Hären were the parents of Paulus Kuster, who would later marry Gertrude Doors, the ten-year old sister of the infant Margarita. The baptism reveals the close association of the Doors and Kuster families some time prior to the marriage of Paulus and Gertrude.

The church affiliation of Theiss and Agnes Doors was soon to change again. In the assertions of the trial witnesses on January 20, 1656, it was said “that Theis Gohrs or Peterschen [Doors], born at Kaldenkirchen of Catholic parents, later adhering to the Anabaptist sect (joined the Reformed Church three months ago but did this only to escape persecution).”<sup>17</sup> Thus Theiss and Agnes at this time associated with the Reformed church. Theiss would have joined that church about October 1655. It is said that Agnes belonged to the Reformed church in Kaldenkirchen from 1655 on.<sup>18</sup>

## Doors Emigrants

Theiss and Agnes were the parents of nine or ten children. Wilhelm Niepoth wrote: “The following family tree of Theis Doors represents an attempt which indeed rests upon a line of reasoning supported by sound sources but needs further archival supports. Above all it must now be established whether all the Doors were brothers and sisters.” The children of Theiss and Agnes whom he lists are as follows:

1. Anna Doors  
m.(1) Heinrich Kürlis  
m.(2) Johann [Jan] Strepers
2. Peter Doors
3. Gertrude Doors  
m. Paulus Küsters
4. Johanna Doors
5. Helen Theissen  
m. Tonis Kunders
6. Elizabeth Doors  
m. Peter Kürlis
7. Margarita Doors
8. Reiner Theissen
9. Herman Doors<sup>19</sup>

Such German scholars as Niepoth, Becker, Rothhoff, Lenders, and Nieper have contributed greatly to this research. Let us look briefly at the family members who made the seventy-five-day voyage on the *Concord* in 1683 as well as those who came later. One cannot help but wonder to what extent the harassment and persecution Theiss and Agnes had experienced as Mennonites might have influenced their children's eventual decision to emigrate.

Referring to the Quaker Jan Streppers of Kaldenkirchen, John L. Ruth writes:

His wife came from a large family that had multiple connections among Mennonites, Reformed and Quakers. We find a surprisingly large contingent of relatives of this couple (probably eight of the original “thirteen”) among the emerging group of local artisans [from Krefeld] willing to risk a trip to Pennsylvania [in 1683]. Not only would Strepers' oldest son Lenart, now about thirteen, be sent along as an apprentice to a young weaver, but Jan's slightly older brother Wilhelm (leaving permanently behind his wife and five children) and the five siblings of Jan's wife—children of Matheis Doors—would soon join the emigration.<sup>20</sup>

Entgen/Anna Doors after the death of her first husband, Heinrich Kürlis, married Jan Streppers in the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church on May 12, 1669. William Penn conveyed 5,000 acres of land to Jan in 1682 for £100 sterling as he had to Jacob Telner and Dirk Sipman. Although Jan and Anna did not emigrate to America, Jan possibly spent a short time in Pennsylvania between 1691 and 1706 or between 1706 and 1709. Their son Lenart/Leonard did make the voyage with the Krefelders in 1683. The thirteen-

<sup>12</sup>John L. Ruth, “A Christian Settlement ‘In Antiquam Silvam’: The Emigration from Krefeld to Pennsylvania in 1683 and the Mennonite Community of Germantown,” *Mennonite Quarterly Review* 57 (October 1983): 311.

<sup>13</sup>*Jülich-Berg*, II, no. 252, Folio 80ff, housed in the archives of Düsseldorf. See also Johannes Lenders, “Die Widertäufer im Amt Brügggen, insbesondere in den Städten Dülken und Kaldenkirchen,” *Jülich-bergische Geschichtsblätter*, 1931, S. 377ff.

<sup>14</sup>Niepoth, “Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants”: 201.

<sup>15</sup>Becker, “Kaldenkirchener Kreis,” p. 76.

<sup>16</sup>*Jülich-Berg*, II, No. 252.

<sup>17</sup>Niepoth, “Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants”: 203.

<sup>18</sup>*Ibid.*: 204.

<sup>19</sup>*Ibid.*: 204-205.

<sup>20</sup>Ruth, “Christian Settlement”: 314.







year-old boy was placed under the care of Jan and Mercken Lensen in exchange for 50 acres of land. Lenart's father gave him and for the use of "a linen weaving stool and three combs" for three years. Lenart was to be taught the weaving trade in the new colony. Presumably the Lensens were to provide him with room, board, and clothing. Jan and Mercken Lensen would be the only emigrants of 1683 to remain Mennonites after their arrival in Germantown. Entgen/Anna Doors died in Kaldenkirchen on August 2, 1700, and Jan Streypers, her husband, died there on May 6, 1715.

Helen Theissen, who bore her father's first name (literally, the daughter of Theiss), was born about 1650. She was baptized in the Goch Mennonite Church on May 20, 1670.<sup>21</sup> She married Tonis Kunders in the Krefeld Reformed Church on May 31, 1677. His name appears as Dennis Cunders, Anthony Conrad, and Tönis Heckers in various records; the name sometimes appears as Keunen and Conders. Tonis and Helene and their children were among the 1683 emigrants. They had buried a child only a month before sailing for America. William I. Hull writes that "Thones Kunders brought with him three sons born in Krefeld"<sup>22</sup>—that is, Conrad, Matthias, and Jan. Tonis and Helene had other children born in Germantown.

Elizabeth Doors married Peter Kürlis/Kurling in the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church on March 17, 1675. They, too, emigrated in 1683 with their small children—Metje, Johannes, Metgen, and Angenes. They had buried a child three years before the voyage, possibly an earlier daughter who also bore the name Metgen.

Reiner Theissen (son of Theiss), who also went by his father's first name, was born in 1659. He was single when he made the voyage in 1683. He married in 1685 in Germantown a Margaret, presumed to have been either Margaret Kunders or Margaret Streypers. Reiner died near Fitzwatertown, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, on July 27, 1745.

Herman Doors, baptized in the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church on September 16, 1663, was the unmarried son of Theiss and Agnes who emigrated to Germantown in the latter part of 1684.

Gertrude Doors was born about 1645. She and her husband, Paulus Kuster, and their family came to Germantown about 1690. More will be said about them later.

In addition to the foregoing family members who emigrated to Germantown in 1683 or shortly thereafter, some genealogists claim the following Doors and Theissen children belong to this same family.

Agnistan/Agnes Doors is said to have married Leonard Arents. They, too, were among the 1683 emigrants. John L. Ruth refers to Lenart Arets as Jan Streper's brother-in-law.<sup>23</sup> In a letter to his brother William in Germantown Jan Streypers wanted William to see that his (Jan's) "five families" were provided land in that village. The translator of that document listed the names of the families. "There went to Germantown Jan Streper's brother William Streepers. Reiner and Herman Tyson were Jan Streper's wife's brothers. Thomas Conradt/Kunders, Leonard Arets, and Paulus Custers were their brothers-in-law."<sup>24</sup> No

reference is made here, however, to Peter Kürlis as a brother-in-law, which causes one to wonder on what basis the translator identified the "five families" of Jan Streypers.<sup>25</sup>

Merken/Maria Theissen is considered by Emil Becker and others to have been the daughter of Theiss and Agnes.<sup>26</sup> She is said to have married Jan Luckens. John Brodie Lukens, however, has observed that though American writers such as William I. Hull state that Jan Luckens' wife was Maria Theissen, a sister to Reiner, he found no indication where Jan was married more than once. He noted that Niepoth said Jan Luckens married Merken/Maria Gastes.<sup>27</sup> Guido Gotthoff wrote that Jan Luckens married first Merken Gastes but that he left her in Germany, just as Wilhelm Streypers had left his wife, and that shortly after coming to America in 1683 he married Maria Theissen.<sup>28</sup>

Samuel T. Tyson wrote that "Reynier Tyson brought with him from the old country his young brother, Derrick [Dirck], who died unmarried a few years after his arrival."<sup>29</sup> This same information appears in the program celebrating the 250th anniversary of the settlement of Germantown, held in Germantown in October 1933. Possibly Dirck was among the eight children on the *Concord*, but William I. Hull could not identify all of them.<sup>30</sup>

Furthermore, it has been claimed that Reiner Theissen's brother Cornelius emigrated to Germantown in 1684<sup>31</sup> or by 1703. If he came in 1684, he may have made the voyage with his brother, Herman Doors. Cornelius's wife was Margaret. They named their oldest son Matthias, as did Reiner, which might indicate that Theiss and Agnes were, in fact, his parents. Two of their daughters are said to have married the sons of Tonis Kunders and Helene Theissen. If Cornelius belonged to the Theiss Doors family, they would have been cousins to one another. Further documentation is needed regarding his family relationship. James Tyson wrote to Samuel Tyson, Sr., on September 17, 1890: "One of the questions I most desire to settle is the relationship between Cornelius and Reynier Tyson. . . . Cornelius Tyson was not a Friend, but a Mennonite. . . . Altho' there is reason to believe he was a brother of Reynier Tyson there is no proof of it."<sup>32</sup>

<sup>21</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 204.

<sup>22</sup>William I. Hull, *William Penn and the Dutch Quaker Migration to Pennsylvania*, Swarthmore College Monographs on Quaker History, no. 2 ([Swarthmore, Pa.: Swarthmore College], 1935), p. 395.

<sup>23</sup>Ruth, "Christian Settlement": 315.

<sup>24</sup>From records of Donald M. Custer, Salida, Colorado, August 7, 1975.

<sup>25</sup>See also Friedrich Nieper, *Die ersten deutschen Auswanderer von Krefeld nach Pennsylvanien* (Neukirchen: Buchhandlung des Erziehungsvereins, 1940), p. 91.

<sup>26</sup>Becker, "Kaldenkirchener Kreis," p. 76.

<sup>27</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 196.

<sup>28</sup>Guido Rotthoff, "Die Auswanderung von Krefeld nach Pennsylvania im Jahre 1683," *Die Heimat* 53 (1982): 18.

<sup>29</sup>Samuel Traquair Tyson, *A Contribution to the History and Genealogy of the Tyson and Fitzwater Families* ([Los Angeles?: Privately published], 1922), p. 11.

<sup>30</sup>Hull, *William Penn and the Dutch Quaker Migration*, p. 395.

<sup>31</sup>Alexander Dubin, *Tyson Family and Collateral Lines* (Philadelphia, Pa.: Historical Publishing Society, 1948), p. 6.

<sup>32</sup>Tyson, *Tyson and Fitzwater Families*, p. 6.







Also in the 1683 company of emigrants were the three Op den Graeff brothers, presumed to have been cousins of Jan and William Streypers. Most of the people who made up the first permanent German settlement in America apparently were related; a significant number of them were members of the family of Theiss and Agnes Doors. Although it is commonly believed that these 1683 emigrants were all Mennonites, this is only partly true. "Numerous Quaker missionaries, beginning with William Ames in 1657, had worked among the Mennonites along the Rhine, and apparently most of the immigrant group had converted to Quakerism prior to departure. Thus, they are often referred to as Mennonite-Quakers."<sup>33</sup> Most of the 1683 immigrants had been Mennonites at one time, but all of them except Jan Lensen and his wife had joined the little group of Krefeld Quakers.<sup>34</sup>

### The Kuster Family

Within the civil records in the archives at Düsseldorf the Kuster family can be traced to Reiner Kuster, who was born about 1542 and died on July 3, 1616.<sup>35</sup> The name of Reiner's wife is unknown. Reiner was the father of Johannes Kuster, born in 1576. Johannes married \_\_\_\_\_ Walburgis in 1598 and died April 8, 1650. They were the parents of Arnold, born about 1606. Arnold married Catharine von Hären on October 13, 1629, and died November 24, 1679. Arnold and Catharine were mentioned earlier in connection with the baptism of Margarita Doors. Each of Arnold's sons named his first-born son after him. Emigrant Paulus Kuster was the son of Arnold and Catharine. The birth date for Paulus cannot be determined because the baptismal records of the Catholic church at Kaldenkirchen between 1640 and 1646 are missing.<sup>36</sup> He must have been born some time within that period. The foregoing generations of Kusters were born and married in Kaldenkirchen, and all of them except Paulus died there.

Paulus Kuster, reared as a Roman Catholic, married Gertrude Doors on October 16, 1668, in the Reformed church at Kaldenkirchen. Jakob Flodrop was pastor of the church at that time and probably married them. Paulus apparently left the Catholic church prior to or at the time of his marriage. Gertrude and her parents had been in the Reformed church since 1655.

Paulus and Gertrude had seven known children, all of whom were baptized in the Reformed church at Kaldenkirchen.<sup>37</sup> They possibly had others.

Arnold was baptized on June 9, 1669. The witnesses at his baptism were Stina Swig, Ans Strypers (presumed to be Anna, Gertrude's sister), and Noulis Guys, wife of Mattis Custers, brother of Paulus.

Johannes was baptized on October 12, 1670. Jyn Huylkens and Agnet Doors, Gertrude's mother, were the witnesses. Both Arnold and Johannes would have been baptized by Jakob Flodrop.

Matthys was baptized on December 6, 1671, by Johann Melchior with Matthys Doors and Lisbet Doors (Gertrude's father and sister) as witnesses.

Reiner was baptized by Johann Melchior on December 2, 1674. The baptismal record states that Reiner's father was Roman Catholic, that his mother had been a member of the Reformed Church, and that she "for a period of time was unable to use her mental faculties." It is an unusual bit of information to be included in the record. Gertrude's parents, Theiss and Agnes Doors, promised to assume responsibility for the child in her behalf. The witnesses to Reiner's baptism were Wys Doors (Gertrude's father, Matthys), Jochim Huiskens, and Elisabeth Doors (Gertrude's sister). Leo Peters, the archivist and linguist referred to earlier, indicated that one cannot be sure of the exact meaning of the term referring to Gertrude's mental condition. The language of the church records is a confusing combination of German and Dutch. The reference probably meant that she was emotionally distraught or upset or under psychological stress at the time.

Anna was baptized on December 26, 1677. Peter Keurlings (Gertrude's brother-in-law, the husband of Elizabeth), Wilhelm Betten, Agneess Doors (Gertrude's mother), and Jenneken Scremkens were witnesses. Arnold Theodor Scriba was the pastor at the time.

Hermanus was baptized either on October 19, 1681, or on March 15, 1682. There are two baptismal accounts for Hermanus, "a little son of Gertrude Doors," on the same page of the church records. Both are in the same handwriting, presumably that of the pastor, Johannes Adolf Eylert. We do not know if one entry corrects the other, if they refer to the same child, or if there were two mothers named Gertrude, each with a child Hermanus. It would be unlikely that the same child would have been rebaptized. Lenert Hillikens, Arent Simons, and Marij Doors (Gertrude's sister, Margarita) were witnesses at the October 19 baptism. The March 15 witnesses were Peter Sieben and Margryit Doors (Gertrude's sister).

Catrin was baptized on March 9, 1687. The witnesses at her baptism were Nelis Hüben and Frin[?] Hüskens. This is the only baptism for which a member of Gertrude's immediate family is not listed as a witness. By this date most of the family had migrated to America. Arnold Hamboch was pastor of the church when Catrin was baptized and when Paulus and Gertrude left Kaldenkirchen for Germantown.

Another daughter, Elizabeth, is listed by some genealogists. Niepoth implies that a daughter Elizabeth was born in Kaldenkirchen but was not baptized there.<sup>38</sup> There is no record of a baptism in the Reformed church at Kaldenkirchen for an Elizabeth Kuster. Other genealogists assume that she was born in Germantown. We do know that "Arnold, Elizabeth and Hermanus Kuster" were listed as

<sup>33</sup>Dyck, "European Mennonite Motivation": 5.

<sup>34</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 207.

<sup>35</sup>Emil Becker to Chester E. Custer, Mar. 30, 1986; *Jülich-Berg*, II, no. 2970, housed in the archives of Düsseldorf.

<sup>36</sup>*Ibid.*

<sup>37</sup>The baptismal information comes from the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church records.

<sup>38</sup>Niepoth, "Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants": 200.





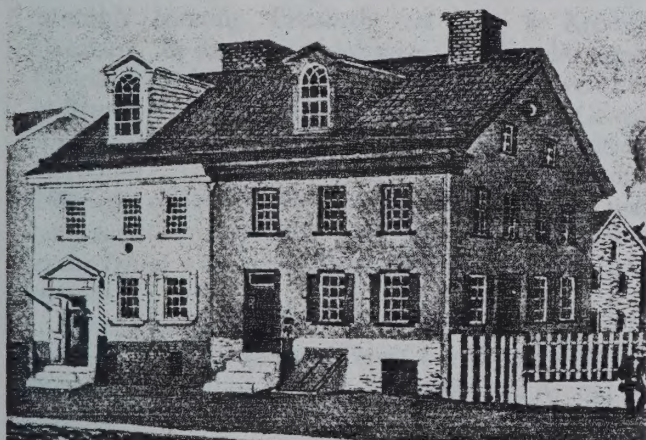


1700, he was chosen to be a committeeman. His son Arnold refused to serve in that capacity in 1702 because of conscientious scruples. Jan Lensen, the first Mennonite in the community, also sought exemption as a committeeman, claiming that "his conscience would not allow it."<sup>46</sup> Such a position involved taking an oath, which conflicted with Mennonite principles. As early as 1701 Pastorius wrote to William Penn saying that he would not get men to serve in the General Court because of "conscience sake" and that he trusted the situation would be remedied by the arrival of new immigrants.<sup>47</sup> On December 4, 1704, Paulus Kuster purchased 50 acres of land from Henry Buchholtz, and on January 5, 1706, he was appointed as an overseer of fences in Germantown. By the time the community had been granted a charter for self-government in 1691, it was recognized that some of the citizens "needed to be punished for letting destructive animals get through their fences, or calling each other names, or borrowing a horse without permission, or selling more liquor than the law allowed."<sup>48</sup>

Paulus Kuster wrote his will at the time when the Julian calendar was being changed to the Gregorian system of marking time. This accounts for what would otherwise appear as a discrepancy in the introduction of the will. The will reads as follows:

Germantown in the Co. of Phila. the 28th day of the 11th Month called January, Anno Dom. 1707-8, Paul Kuster, Mason [i.e., stone mason], being sick in Body, but of perfect Memory and disposing Mind, declares before us, the hereto Subscribers, Witnesses, that his last Will and Testament was as follows. Viz. That all his just debts shall be paid and that after his decease his loving wife, Gertrude Kuster, shall have all and Singular his Estate, real and personal, during the Term of her life, and yt after ye Death of ye sd. wife, the sd. his Estate, real and Personal, shall, nothing at all Excepted, be divided and shared among his children Equally, share and share alike.

In Witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and Marks. Arnold Custer. Dennis Cunders. Hermanus



This view of Germantown Avenue opposite Manheim Street shows the site of the Dennis/Tonis/Thones Kunder house, which occupied the site of the barber shop on the left. Only a part of the old wall remains. The first Quaker meeting in Germantown was reputedly held in his house in 1683. Kunders was the Quaker brother-in-law of Paulus Kuster.

Kusters. Johannes Kusters. The Mark of X, Cornelius DeWees. Endorsed: Philad. Feb. 23rd, 1707-8.<sup>49</sup>

Although the names of the children who were to receive equal shares after Gertrude's death were not listed in the will, we know that Arnold, Hermanus, and Johannes (witnesses thereto) were his sons. Dennis Cunders was Tonis Kunders, the Quaker brother-in-law of Paulus. Cornelius DeWees was the son-in-law of Johannes, recently married to his daughter Margaret.

The will was written on January 28, 1707, according to the old Julian calendar, and on February 8, 1708, according to the new Gregorian calendar. It was proved on February 23, 1707 (Julian), and on March 6, 1708 (Gregorian). This means that Paulus would have died some time between February 8 and March 6, 1708, according to the calendar we use today.

Gertrude died "soon after" the death of Paulus. She had died prior to February 23 (Julian), when the will of Paulus was proved as the following document indicates:

Peter Evans Esq' Lieu' Gov' of the Province of Pennsylvania & y<sup>e</sup> Countys of New Castle, Kent & Sussex on Delaware—TO ARNOLT KUSTERS, HARMANUS KUSTERS & JOHANNES KOSTERS all of German Town yeom—GREETING WHEREAS Paul Kuster of German Town Mason [i.e., stone mason] lately dec'd having while he lived & at the Time of his Death Goods Rights & Credits within y<sup>e</sup> said province & County did by his Nuncupative Will & Testament a true Copy whereof is hereunto annexed Ordain & Make his wife Gertrude Universal Legatee thereof, which sd Gertrude Soon after dyed intestate I desiring that the goods, Rights & Credits w<sup>ch</sup> were of the sd Deced<sup>t</sup> Paul & Gertrude may be well & Truly Administred Converted & Disposed of to Pious Uses & the sd Nuncupative Will & Testam' have its due effect. Do hereby grant unto you the said Arnolt Kustur, Harmanus Custur & Johannes Koster (in whose fidelity in this behalf I very much confide) Ffull power by the Tenour of these presents according to the Effect of the sd Testament to Administer the Goods & Chattels Rights & Credits of the sd Deced<sup>t</sup> Paul & Gertrude. . . . IN TESTAMONY Whereof I have caused the Seal of the sd Office to be hereunto affixed Dated at Philad<sup>a</sup> aforesd the Twenty Third day of Ffebruary in the Sixth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne, by the Grace of God Queen of Great Britain Ffrance & Ireland Defender of the ffaith &c. February y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> Anno Dni 1707/8.

Pet. Evans D Reg<sup>50</sup>

In all probability Paulus and Gertrude were buried in the Germantown Mennonite Cemetery, established on February 10, 1703, when Arnold von Fossen conveyed to Jan Neuss, a deacon and trustee, three square perches of

<sup>46</sup>Ruth, "Christian Settlement": 323.

<sup>47</sup>C. Henry Smith, *The Mennonites of America* (Goshen, Ind.: 1909), pp. 130-131.

<sup>48</sup>Ruth, "Christian Settlement": 323.

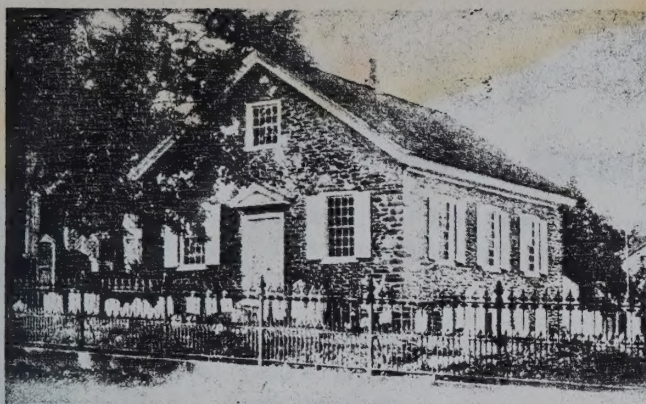
<sup>49</sup>Will book C, no. 58, p. 72, Register of Wills Office, Philadelphia County Courthouse, Philadelphia, Pa.

<sup>50</sup>Ibid.









Paulus and Gertrude Kuster were probably buried in the Germantown Mennonite Cemetery.

land for the purpose of erecting a meetinghouse.<sup>51</sup> They would have been among the earliest persons buried there.

The early Kuster Mennonites were closely associated with and were among the founders of the first Mennonite congregation in America. The first preacher chosen by the Germantown Mennonites was William Rittenhouse, who died February 18, 1708, about the same time as Paulus and Gertrude.

Some of the descendants of Paulus and Gertrude Kuster married members of other early Mennonite families. For instance, the grandson of Paulus and Gertrude married Jacob Gottschalk's daughter. (Peter Kuster, the son of Hermanus Kuster and Isabella Conrad, married Ann Gottschalk.) Jacob Gottschalk, from the Cleve area of Germany, has been called the "first Mennonite bishop of Germantown and Skippack."<sup>52</sup> Likewise, the granddaughter of Jan Neuss, a silversmith from Krefeld and the first deacon chosen by the Mennonites, married the great-grandson of Paulus and Gertrude. (Anna Maria Fedele, daughter of Peter Fedele and Susanna Neuss, married Emanuel Custer, the grandson of Arnold.)

Arnold and Hermanus Kuster remained Mennonites, whereas Johannes became a Quaker. Johannes married Elizabeth Cassell on August 31, 1692, in the Abington Monthly Meeting. Elizabeth was born in Kresheim, Germany, the daughter of Johannes Cassell, who came to Germantown in 1686. Johannes and Elizabeth were living in Bristol, Pennsylvania, in 1693. Returning to Germantown shortly thereafter, Johannes served as constable there in 1695-97, 1700, and 1706. He and Hermanus bought 200 acres of land in Skippack in 1704. Johannes was a burgess of Germantown in 1707. He died in Germantown in the fall of 1708, only six months after the death of his parents.<sup>53</sup>

Hermanus Kuster married Isabella Conrad in 1706. Isabella was the daughter of Peter Conrad—a family name derived from that of Kunders. Hermanus and Arnold were listed as members and as having received communion in the Germantown Mennonite Church on May 23, 1708.<sup>54</sup> Hermanus later settled on the land he and Johannes had purchased in Skippack and became an active member of the Mennonite congregation in that vicinity. He was a farmer and one of the pioneer Mennonite settlers of the Skippack

community—a community that was menaced by the Shawnee Indians in the spring of 1728. Although no lives were lost in the raid, Hermanus was among those who signed the Falckner's Swamp petition that was sent to the governor general. Hermanus was a trustee of Bebbler's Township. The trustees had received 100 acres of land from Van Bebbler on June 8, 1717, on which a schoolhouse was built and a burying ground located. The Custer Fulling Mill, constructed in 1752 in the Skippack Valley, has been placed on the National Register of Historic Places. Hermanus wrote his will in the early part of 1760. He died in Montgomery County sometime about February of that year.<sup>55</sup>

Arnold Kuster remained a Mennonite. As indicated earlier, his wife may have been Elizabeth Sellen; however, according to Muhlenberg, his wife was named Rebecca. Her last name has not been authenticated. Arnold was a bricklayer as was his father before him. On February 1, 1714, he purchased 316 acres of land from John Henry Sprogell and his wife on the Manatawney Tract. Arnold and Rebecca settled on this tract of land on the banks of the Schuylkill River in what is now Berks County but at that time was a part of Philadelphia County. Arnold died at his home located at the mouth of Sprogell's Run in 1739. Letters of administration for his estate were granted to his brother Hermanus on December 22, 1739.<sup>56</sup> Presumably he and Rebecca were buried in the old Sprogell Cemetery that was located near Sprogell's Run and referred to in various historical records. That cemetery is no longer evident.

So it was that the Kuster and Doors families made their way to America. They lived at a time when the social, political, and religious ethos of Germany was in a state of tumult and transition. Leaving their homeland with the dream of a better life in America, they faced the rigors of the New World with a pioneering spirit. They were among the founders of the first permanent German settlement in America and of the first Mennonite church in this land. This is the heritage we claim. It is the challenge of new beginnings that leads pilgrims of every generation to new frontiers. □

<sup>51</sup>Naaman Henry Keyser, "Old Historic Germantown," *The Pennsylvania-German Society Proceedings and Addresses* 15 (1904): 63.

<sup>52</sup>Harold S. Bender, "The Founding of the Mennonite Church in America at Germantown, 1683-1708," *Mennonite Quarterly Review* 7 (October 1933): 228.

<sup>53</sup>*The News-Caster* (Richmond, Tex.: Castor Family Association of America) 3 (June 1985): 4.

<sup>54</sup>Information from Elizabeth Morgan and N. B. Grubb. See also Ruth, "Christian Settlement": 325.

<sup>55</sup>From records of Donald M. Custer, Salida, Colorado. Hermanus Kuster wrote his will on January 9, 1760. It was recorded in Will book L, pp. 381-396, Philadelphia.

<sup>56</sup>The Renunciation of Right to Administer: Estate of Arnold Kuster, December 22, 1739, is file no. 35, Orphans' Court, Philadelphia, Pa. The Administrator's Bond, Estate of Arnold Kuster, 1739, is file no. 35, Orphans' Court, Philadelphia, Pa. The Deed, Arnold Kuster's Heirs to James Brooke, 1740, is in Deed book 32, p. 90, Montgomery County Courthouse, Norristown, Pa. See also Milo Custer, *Custer Genealogies* (Bloomington, Ill.: Privately Printed, 1944), pp. i-vi.







INVENTORY FOR ARNOLD KESTER (From the Court File)

May ye 12th 1759 Then we Andrew Sadowski, Abraham Bird and John Thomas have taken above Inventory of the Goods & Chattles of Arnold Kester deceasd as followeth Viz

L S D

|                                                                   |    |    |   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------|----|----|---|
| Two black Cows and two Calves at two pound Each Cow and Calf      | 4  | -  | - |
| one black Cow and Calf at one pound fifteen Shillings             | 1  | 15 | - |
| one black Cow at two pounds                                       | 2  | -  | - |
| one black Cow at one pound ten Shillings                          | 1  | 10 | - |
| one red bull and one black Steer at twenty Shillings Each         | 2  | -  | - |
| two yearling Steers and one brown heighfer at 12 Each             | 1  | 16 | - |
| one brown horse at nine pounds                                    | 9  | -  | - |
| one brown mare with a small Snip at five pounds                   | 5  | -  | - |
| one brown mare with a blaze at five pounds                        | 5  | -  | - |
| one ram & one weather & one Ewe at five Shillings each            |    | 15 | - |
| his wearing Cloath, at four pound, Eight Shillings                | 4  | 8  | - |
| two New hats at ten shillings                                     |    | 10 | - |
| one hunting Saddle at one pound                                   | 1  | -  | - |
| two pair of heams and two pair of old Iron treaces and back board |    | 8  | - |
| one pair of plough Irons and two Cleaviss at ten Shillings        |    | 10 | - |
| two old falling axes, one old broad ax and two old Hooes          |    | 12 | - |
| one hand saw, one adze, one drawing knife, old plain Stock & Bits |    |    |   |
| and one old awger all at twelve Shillings and three pence         | 12 | 3  |   |
| one old Gun Lock and one broken but piece and broken guard        | 5  | -  |   |
| one Razor at one Shilling and few Shoomaker tools at three        | 4  | -  |   |
| one Cutting knife Steel and box at five shillings                 | 5  | -  |   |
| one old Chest Lock four old Sickles and one Hockle                | 8  | -  |   |
| two pots one pot hook and one old frying pan                      | 13 | -  |   |
| one old pewter tea pot and two old pewter Dishes                  | 8  | -  |   |
| Some old wooden vessels at four Shillings                         | 4  | -  |   |
| Some old Bedings at one pound fifteen Shilling                    | 1  | 15 | - |
| one old Side Saddle at five Shillings                             | 5  | -  |   |
| one bagg and one Sheet at three Shillings                         | 3  | -  |   |
| two pound five Shillings in Cash                                  | 2  | 5  | - |
| two Sows and four Shoats at one pound five Shillings              | 1  | 5  | - |
| the one half part of one (whitefan?) at ten Shillings             | 10 | -  |   |
| one old Small plain Stock and bitt at sixpence                    |    |    | 6 |

Andrew Sadowski  
Abraham Bird  
John Thomas

At a Court held for Augusta County May the 17th, 1759  
This Inventory or Appraisment of the Estate of Arnold Kester decd being  
return into Court is Admitted to Record.

Test





# Report to the people



the Germanic surnames of Küster and Kaster as being rather common in the Rhine Valley. Usually these names were spelled with a "K" but occasionally were recorded with a "C." The normal German spelling is with the K, and probably the C was introduced in church records by priests because of the Latin influence. German words and names do not begin with the letter C, and when we find words and names in German that begin with a C, they are either words borrowed from another language, or have been affected by a foreign influence. Of course, when these German immigrants came to America, their English speaking neighbors often influenced the spelling of the name to begin with a C, which was more normal for the English speaking people.

Let us consider the family of Paulus and Gertrude Küsters who came from Kaldenkirchen (near Krefeld), Germany between 1687 and 1691. They brought with them sons Arnold, Johannes and Hermanus, and perhaps a daughter Eva. The descendants of son Arnold used the surname Custer or Custard generally, although occasionally we find the use of the surname Kester. The descendants of Johannes used the surname Kester with great consistency. And Hermanus' descendants used the surname Custer consistently. Some of Arnold's descendants who were known as Custard for a few generations, transformed about 1800 to Castor or some variant of Castor. Such variants were Caster, Kaster or Kastor. In a few isolated cases a few decades later, there were changes of Custer to Caster or Castor -- these seem to have occurred among the descendants of Arnold's son Nicholas. The family of Paul and Mary (Garver) Custer is one such case. Paul was born February 1778 in Bertie County, North Carolina, and later settled in Wayne County, Indiana. Paul and Mary had ten children, seven of whom remained Custers, and three of the boys became Casters, thus starting a new strain of Caster. All of these transformations seem strange and unexpected to us today, but we have good evidence to document many of these.

Conrad Custer/Custard of Brock's Gap, Virginia was a son of Arnold Kuster. Several of Conrad's children are well authenticated, while the evidence of others is less certain. Some children used Custer, others Custard, and the youngest, Joseph, seems to have used Kester. Conrad's oldest son, Arnold, died in 1759 (perhaps killed by Indians), leaving a widow and some young children. The youngest two children were Noah and Arnold, and it is suspected strongly that this Noah is the Noah Castor who settled later in Ashland County, Ohio. And we suspect strongly that his son Arnold is the Arnold Castor who settled in Wayne County, Ohio (in a part that later became Holmes County). Conrad's son Isaac died 1780 in Kentucky, and left descendants that used the name Kaster or Kastor. Another son of Conrad was Benjamin who used the name Custard initially, but changed later to Castor. Sons John and George were known as Custard, and several suspected as their descendants used the name Caster or Castor (for example John Caster, Sr).

But there were many other immigrants in addition to Paulus and Gertrude. We have featured a series of articles beginning in 1987 that chronologically lists Kuster/Caster/Kester immigrants and notes the documentation. Hopefully, use of this list will lead us to more and better insights about the origins of these related names. For example, it now seems evident that Küster and Köster are probably the same name, Küster being the German form and Köster being the Holland or Dutch form. It is said that Küster and Köster are derived from the lower or lesser church offices, and is still applied today in Germany to designate the person who takes care of the sacristy and church valuables. [Note Niepoth's article that appears in this issue explains that the surname Küsters sometimes appears in church records as Custodis.] Those of you who read the December 1986 issue of The News-Caster, page 72, remember







PAULUS KÜSTERS FROM KALDENKIRCHEN AND HIS ANCESTRY  
by Wilhelm Niepoth  
translated by Guido Küsters

The original unpublished manuscript of Wilhelm Niepoth written in May/June 1954 is in the custody of the Stadtarchiv of Krefeld, West Germany. Guido Küsters has translated this for us. Guido has provided photocopies of the original manuscript and some of the original handwritten notes to the Castor Library. Guido's address is An der Alten Burg 17, D-4150 Krefeld-Hüls, West Germany.

Kaldenkirchen is a little town in the Lower-Rhine Area near the border of the Netherlands and 26 kilometers west of Krefeld. It is a distance of one hour by foot from the Dutch town of Venlo. Kaldenkirchen is the hometown of the stonemason, Paulus Küsters, who emigrated in 1691 with his three sons, Arnold, Johannes and Hermann and his daughter Elisabeth to Germantown. The marriage of Paulus Küsters is documented in the parochial registers of the reformed congregation in Kaldenkirchen:

"16 October 1668 Paulus Küsters J.M. (Jonge Mann = young man) and Gertrud Doors J.D. (Jonge Dochter = young daughter), both of them from Kaldenkirchen."

This couple baptized four children in the reformed church of Kaldenkirchen:

1. Arnold, baptized on 9 June 1669 (henceforth we will use \* for the term "baptized") Witnesses were Jan Strepers, Neulen, the wife of Matthys Cüsters and others.
2. Johannes, \* 12 December 1670. Witnesses were Agnes Doors (wife of Jan Strepers) and others.
3. Matthys, \* 6 December 1671. Witnesses were Matthys Doors, Lisbeth Doors and others.
4. Reiner, \* 2 December 1674. Witnesses were grandmother Nys Doors, Elisabeth Doors and others.

Matthys and Reiner died before their emigration to America. The other children, Elisabeth and Hermann, who appeared 1708 in a list of the Mennonites in Germantown, don't appear in the parochial registers of the reformed congregation in Kaldenkirchen. So Paulus became Mennonite between 1674 and 1677, when his next child was born. But he was never mentioned in any Mennonite-Register in the Lower-Rhine Area. Revealing is the following entry in a low-German dialect from the parochial registers of the reformed congregation in Kaldenkirchen:

"2 December 1674 is baptized a little son of Paulus Küsters and Geerdrut Doors, called Reiner - The father is from the Roman faith and the mother unfortunately was deprived for a period of time of the right use of her mental facilities. In her place the grandmother Nys (= Agnes) Doors, Joachim Huiskens and Elisabeth Doors celebrated the holy baptism and promised to take care for the son."

With this document, we see that, aside from the fact of the mental trouble during a period of time, there are two important things:



The original unpublished manuscript of Wilhelm  
Katz is dated in Magdeburg 1895 in the con-  
text of the Stendal church records, West Germany.  
Gutts Katz has translated this for us. Gutts  
has provided photographs of the original man-  
uscript and some of the original handwritten notes  
in the Gutts family. Gutts's address is in der  
Alten Str. 17, D-4100 Krefeld-Weil, West Germany.

Katzenbach is a little town in the lower-Rhine area near the  
border of the Netherlands and 28 kilometers west of Krefeld. It is a  
distance of one hour by foot from the Dutch town of Tiel. Katzenbach  
is the hometown of the Katsenbachs, Pauline Katsenbach, who emigrated in 1891  
with her three sons, Arnold, Johann and Hermann and his daughter  
Katharina to Germany. The marriage of Pauline Katsenbach is documented in  
the parochial registers of the reformed congregation in Katzenbach:

"2 October 1888 Pauline Katsenbach 24 (young woman = young man)  
and Gerhard Katsenbach 24 (young man = young daughter), both  
of them from Katzenbach."

This couple married four children in the reformed church of  
Katzenbach:

1. Arnold, baptized on 2 June 1889 (baptismal = 24 years)  
for his late "deceased" witnesses were Jan Geyers, Hagen  
and wife of Wilhelmine Geyers and others.  
2. Johann, = 12 December 1870, witnesses were Agnes Dore  
(wife of Jan Geyers) and others.  
3. Heinrich, = 5 December 1871, witnesses were Wilhelmine Dore  
and others.  
4. Heinrich, = 2 December 1871, witnesses were grandnephew Kys  
Dore, Elisabeth Dore and others.

Katzenbach and Katsenbach also before their emigration to America. The other  
children, Elisabeth and Hermann, who emigrated 1895 in a list of the  
Katsenbachs in Germany, but's name in the parochial registers of the  
reformed congregation in Katzenbach. So Pauline became Hermann's  
between 1875 and 1877, when his next child was born. But he was never  
mentioned in any Katsenbach-Heinrich in the lower-Rhine area. Revealing  
in the following entry in a low-German dialect from the parochial  
registers of the reformed congregation in Katzenbach:

"2 December 1874 is baptized a little son of Pauline Katsenbach  
and Gerhard Dore, called Heinrich - The father is from the  
Black Forest and the mother Katsenbach was baptized for a  
period of time of the right son of her maternal family. In  
her place the grandnephew Kys (= Agnes) Dore, Johann  
Dore and Elisabeth Dore baptized the baby Heinrich and  
promised to take care for the son."

With this document, we see that, aside from the fact of the marital  
couple during a period of time, there are two important things:



1. The grandmother was Agnes Doors. Accordingly, the wife of Paulus Küsters, Gertrud Doors, was a daughter of the couple, Theis Doors and Agnes, whose surname is unknown. Theis Doors (Theis = Matthias) was Mennonite, but later confessed with his wife to the reformed church because of persecution. So he can be a witness for Matthys, son of Paulus Küsters in 1671. Theis and Agnes Doors are also parents of Anna Doors, wife of Johann Streppers, Elisabeth Doors, wife of Peter Kürlis, Helena Theissen, married with Tönis Kunders, Reiner Theiseen and Maria Theissen, wife of Jan Lucken, who all emigrated to Pennsylvania in 1683, except the first mentioned couple. They were also parents of Hermann Doors, who followed in 1684. Theis Doors was originally from the Roman faith, baptized so on 12 September 1614 in Kaldenkirchen. His parents were Peter Dohrs/Doormans and Lysgen (Lysgen = Elisabeth) from Kaldenkirchen. Thus the first name of Elizabeth Küsters, who was not baptized in the reformed church of Kaldenkirchen, originates from Gertrude Doors family.

2. Paulus Küsters was from the Roman faith. So we have to continue the research for his ancestors in the parochial registers of the Roman church. The parochial registers from the Roman church in Kaldenkirchen begins comparatively early: baptisms in 1608, marriages in 1619 and deaths in 1613. But they have many gaps, just in the time of interest for the baptisms and deaths of the Küsters family. Nevertheless we obtained some results while studying those registers. Paulus Küsters married in 1668. So he might be born between 1640 and 1648. Between 1628 and 1649 are only two baptisms for men named Küsters or Custodis (Custodis is the Latin word for Küsters): Hermann and Arnold. Hermann married in the Kaldenkirchen church of Roman faith in 1627 Christina Tieses, Arnold married 13 October 1629 Catharine von Hären (spoken: Haren). Hermann baptized periodically between 1628 and 1638 six children. But there is no one called Paulus. So we can eliminate Hermann as the father of Paulus. Paulus had a son called Hermann, but it was the youngest. Paulus' eldest son was called Arnold. Arnold, Paulus' son, was baptized in the reformed church. So it is obvious, that Paulus followed the usage in these circles to give the name of the grandfather to the eldest son. Following this usage, the eldest has to be named like his father's father, the second eldest son has to be named like his mother's father. But the Reformed of Kaldenkirchen did not observe this usage exactly, like the Mennonites did. So we see, that not the second eldest, but the third eldest son was named Matthys like Paulus' father-in-law. People of the Roman faith have no such usage. The names and dates of the children from Arnold Küsters and Catharina van Hären are as follows:

1. Maria, \* 21 July 1630
2. ? \* 1632/1633
3. Henricus, \* 26 May 1635
4. Catharina, \* 17 May 1637
5. Matthias, \* June 1640
6. Lambertus, \* 7 September 1642
7. ? \* ca 1644
8. ? \* ca 1646
9. Lucia, \* 14 February 1649

There are two gaps, the first one in the period between 1630 and 1635, the second one in the period between 1642 and 1649. One child has to be born in the first gap, two children in the second gap. We do not suppose that Paulus could fill the first gap, because he would have been 36 or 37







years old when he married. So he had seen the light of this world in 1644 or 1646. Thus, Arnold Küsters could be the father of Paulus. One confirmation for this is that Neul (Neul = Cornelia), the wife of Matthias Küsters, who was obviously a brother of Paulus, was a witness for the eldest child of Paulus.

We don't know much about the mother, Catharine von Hären, except her date of death (in the registers of the Roman church):

"1679, January 24 - Trin Costers  
1686, November 15 - Catharina Cüsters"

Trin is a dialect form of Catharine. Catharine married 1629. She may be born about 1604/1605, because her youngest child was born in 1649, and then Catharine reached the age limit of the ability for bearing children. Thus she would have died at the age of 75 according to the first date, or at the age of 82 according to the second date. We can not finally decide which date belongs to her.

The entry of Hermann Küsters marriage in the Roman church registers of Kaldenkirchen is:

"1627 Hermann, the son of Johann Cüsters with Steyngen Tieses"

We guess, that Hermann and Arnold are brothers, and Paulus named his youngest son after his uncle. Hermann is testified as Johann's son, so Johann has to be the father of Arnold, too. Some additional confirmation is, that "Catharine, uxor [Latin for wife] Arnoldi Cüsters" was witness to Lucia, Hermann's youngest daughter in 1638. Hermann married in 1627, Arnold in 1629. Their baptisms do not appear in the registers beginning in 1608 of the Roman church in Kaldenkirchen, because they were born some time before. But it is possible to find later born children of Johann. First there is:

"1609, 20 September Joannis Küsters and Walpurgis Filius  
[Latin for son] Lambertus - Patrini [Latin for witness]  
Henricus Putzius, Jan Nooten, Beelken zu Bosch"

Furthermore as children of this couple appear:

Godefridus, \* 17 October 1613 (witness: Reinhartt Küsters)  
Maria, \* 21 April 1615  
Reinerus, \* 18 May 1618  
Catharina, \* 11 August 1619

And there is one testified marriage:

"24 October 1621 Goetzen, son of Hein Goetzen von Echt and  
Jüdt (= Judith), daughter of Jan Küsters"

This daughter of Johann Küsters, Judith, may be born about 1600. Thus we can fix Hermann's birthdate at about 1603, Arnolds about 1606. Now remember, that Paulus named his second son Johannes like his great grandfather.

There are many other Küsters in the parochial registers of the Roman church, appearing as witnesses or persons who have died. But this is the only continuous ancestry we have worked out here. Johann Küsters, whom



... to be had seen the light of this world ...  
... That, Arnold Esterer could be the father of ...  
... for this is that ...  
... who was ...  
... for the eldest child of ...

... don't know much about the mother, ...  
... of death ...

"1875, January 24 - ...  
"1880, November 25 - ...

This is a distinct form of ...  
... born about 1880/1885, ...  
... the ...  
... that ...  
... at the age of 85 according to the second date, ...  
... which date belongs to her.

The entry of ...  
... is:

"1880 Hermann, the son of Johann ...

... that ...  
... and ...  
... as ...  
... that ...  
... in ...  
... in ...  
... in ...  
... that it is possible to find ...  
... first there is:

"1880, 20 September ...  
[Latin for ...]  
..."

... as children of this couple appear:

... 17 October 1881 ( ...)  
... 21 April 1882  
... 18 May 1883  
... 11 August 1884

and there is one recorded marriage:

"25 October 1881 ...  
[Latin for ...]

This ...  
... about 1880, ...  
... his great ...

There are many other ...  
... that ...



we can suppose as this family's ancestor, should have married about about 1600 at the latest, and be born at about 1575. We do not expect later researches to have other results, but they could be more exact.

Here is the ancestry line of the Kusters family we have searched:

- I. Johann Küsters from Kaldenkirchen (also known as Custodis)  
\* about 1575, Roman faith, married 1600 at the latest Walpurgis.
- II. Arnold Küsters from Kaldenkirchen, \* about 1606, Roman faith, married in the Roman church 13 October 1629 Catharina von Hären, who died in Kaldenkirchen (Roman faith) 24 January 1679 or 15 November 1686.
- III. Paulus Küsters from Kaldenkirchen, \* 1644/1646, Roman faith, emigrated in 1691 to Germantown, there he became or already was Mennonite, died in 1707. He married Gertrude Doors in the reformed church of Kaldenkirchen 16 October 1668. Gertrude was born in Kaldenkirchen daughter of Matthias Doors and Agnes... Children born in Kaldenkirchen, and baptized there in the reformed church, but later became Mennonite:
  1. Arnold, \* 9 June 1669. He emigrated with his parents to Germantown and married in Krefeld 24 June 1691 Gertrud Conrads from Krefeld.
  2. Johannes, \* 12 December 1670, naturalized 1706 in Germantown.
  3. and 4. died young.
  5. Elisabeth, \* about 1677. Also emigrated to Germantown.
  6. Hermann, \* about 1680. Also emigrated to Germantown. Settled in 1708 in Bebbers Township. Official of the Mennonites in Bebbers Township.

[Editors Note: It appears that Niepoth assumed that Paulus had a daughter, Elisabeth, based upon the 1708 Mennonite list of members in Germantown, Pennsylvania. It is thought by some that Elizabeth Kuster on this list was not a daughter of Paulus, but was the wife of Paulus's son, Johannes. If this is the case, then Paulus probably did not have a daughter Elisabeth. There is a tradition that Paulus had a daughter, Eva, who married Gottschalk Gottschalk.

Another puzzle is Niepoth's note that Arnold married 24 June 1691 in Krefeld. Johannes Kusters and Paul Kastner were among the sixty-two persons naturalized 7 May 1791 in Philadelphia, and it is believed from this that the Kusters family arrived in Philadelphia in early May 1691. Did Arnold come later to Philadelphia? Or was the bridegroom another Arnold Küsters? Niepoth does not give the basis for his statement about the marriage. We need to search for this record.

See the article by Chester E Custer "Recent Research on the Families of Paulus Kuster and Gertrude Doors" in The News-Caster June 1985, pages 1-4 for the account of the baptismal records of Paulus' son Hermanus and daughter Catrin. Still another daughter, Anna, was baptized 26 December 1677.]

\* \* \* \* \*

#### IS THIS SUSANNAH KUSTER?

Jean M White of Wichita, Kansas, has found the following in



... and ... about ...  
... and ... about ...  
... and ... about ...

... in the ancestry line of the ... family we have ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...  
... about 1875, ... married 1880 at ...

...  
IS THIS SUBSTANTIAL EVIDENCE



1870 census Texas, Galveston Co, 3rd Ward of  
Galveston, p 256, #429-395

|              |    |                   |         |
|--------------|----|-------------------|---------|
| Henry Custer | 40 | Soda Manufacturer | Prussia |
| Mary         | "  | 37                | "       |
| Henry        | "  | 14                | Texas   |
| Emma         | "  | 11                | "       |
| William      | "  | 9                 | "       |
| Carolyn      | "  | 6                 | "       |
| Anna         | "  | 4                 | "       |
| Mary         | "  | 1                 | "       |

\* \* \* \* \*

### THE ANCESTRY OF SUSANNAH ADAMS

information provided by Patricia A Ostwald  
600 Juniper, Boulder, Colorado 80302

Susannah Adams was the wife of Conrad Custard/Custer (c1695-1772). Her ancestry has been a point of confusion. Patricia Ostwald has made available to Krefeld Immigrants and Their Descendants a copy of "The Addams Family in America" by Addams S McAllister which was microfilmed by the LDS Genealogical Library, film #441,492. McAllister's original manuscript is at the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. A transcription appears in two parts in Volume 3 Number 1 Spring 1986 and Volume 4 Number 1 Spring 1987 issues of Krefeld Immigrants and Their Descendants which is published by Links Genealogy Publications, 7677 Abaline Way, Sacramento, Ca 95823. We are reporting here the pertinent points to Susannah's ancestry. For further references and details, we recommend the aforementioned transcription.

Susannah was the oldest daughter of Richard and Gertien (op den Graeff) Adams. Richard had married twice, first (probably in 1698) to Gertien op den Graeff, and second to Alse \_\_\_\_\_. Gertien was the oldest daughter of Abraham op den Graeff. Gertien and Richard had nine children, and Alse and Richard had one child. Alse perhaps is Elsie Withers who married 22 December 1726 a Richard Adams at Christ Church in Philadelphia. Alse Adams died in 1769/70. The children of Richard Adams are as follows --

Gertien's children:

1. Susannah Adams married Conrad Custer/Custard; died between 28 June 1740 and 1 February 1747/8. [Note by P A Ostwald: Susannah was alive 28 June 1740 -- she made her mark as wife of Conrad Custer when the land of his father Arnold was sold by the heirs. Recorded in Deed Book 32, p 90 Norristown, Pa.]
2. Catherine Adams married John Morris.
3. Mary Adams married Israel Morris.
4. Margaret Adams married Paul Casselberry; died 1749.
5. Elizabeth Adams married Thomas Bull, married second 18 April 1751 Thomas Rossiter.
6. Ann Adams married James Umstatt; died 1794, buried at Old Mennonite Grave Yard on the Skippack.
7. Abraham Adams born about 1707; died 5 April 1738, buried at St James P F Church of Perkiomen, Evansburg, Montgomery County, Pa.
8. William Adams born July 1705; married Ann Lane; died 26 May 1773 in Lancaster County, Pa.
9. Isaac Adams married (Edith?) \_\_\_\_\_.







Else's child:

10. Hannah Adams married Owen Evans

Of the above, Conrad Custard, Thomas Bull, Paul Casselberry, John Morris, and Ann Lane Adams were associated with the St James P F Church of Perkiomen, and probably Israel Morris and Owen Evans as well. [Editor's note: Records of this church may provide interesting information about the family of Conrad Custard.]

The ancestry of Richard Adams has not yet been established. He may or may not have been related to Richard Adams of Upper Heyford, Northamptonshire, England, who purchased 500 acres in Pennsylvania from William Penn in 1681, or he may or may not have been related to Robert Adams of Bedwell, Oxfordshire, England, who also bought 500 acres in Pennsylvania from Penn in 1681. [Note by P A Ostwald: After having read the aforementioned deeds, it is not very likely that Richard Adams is related to either of these Englishmen. The deeds refer to a Richard Adams who was alive after the time of death of Susannah's father, in 1747 -- it is more likely that Susannah's father was of Welch origin.] It appears that there is no valid basis for believing that Richard Adams was related to the Presidents Adams.

Abraham op den Graeff came to America in 1683 from Krefeld, Germany, and lived in Germantown, Pennsylvania. The marriage book of the Reformed Church of Krefeld records his marriage in 1679 to Trintgen Jansen of Gladbach (Trintgen is a derivative of Katharina). He was a linen weaver. It is probable that Gertien was born in Krefeld. The children of Abraham op den Graeff are as follows (not listed necessarily in order of birth) --

1. Gertien op den Graeff married before 10 October 1698 Richard Adams.
2. Isaac op den Graeff married Mary \_\_\_\_\_.
3. Margaretha op den Graeff born about 1692; married before 27 August 1709 Thomas How.
4. Anneken op den Graeff married 16 Feb 1710/11 Herman in de Haven.
5. Jacob op den Graeff born in Germantown; married 29 April 1712 Anneken in de Haven; died September 1750.

Abraham op den Graeff gave 91 acres to Richard and Gertien Adams, 10 October 1698, presumably as a wedding gift. This land today is along one side of Crefeld Avenue, Chestnut Hill, Germantown, Pennsylvania.

Abraham op den Graeff arrived in America 13 October 1683 with his brothers, Herman and Dirck, and sister, Margaretha. The brothers had bought 11 June 1683 from Jacob Tellner 2000 acres in Pennsylvania, a part of which was around Germantown and the remainder along the Perkiomen. They were the children of Isaac op den Graeff, who was born 28 February 1616; died 17 January 1679. Isaac was one of 18 children born to Herman op den Graeff of Alderkerk and Grietje Pletjes. Herman and Grietje married 16 August 1605. Herman was born 26 November 1585 in Alderkerk. Herman was a delegate to the 1632 Mennonite Convention in Dordrecht and there signed the Confession of Faith. Herman died 27 December 1642 at Krefeld.

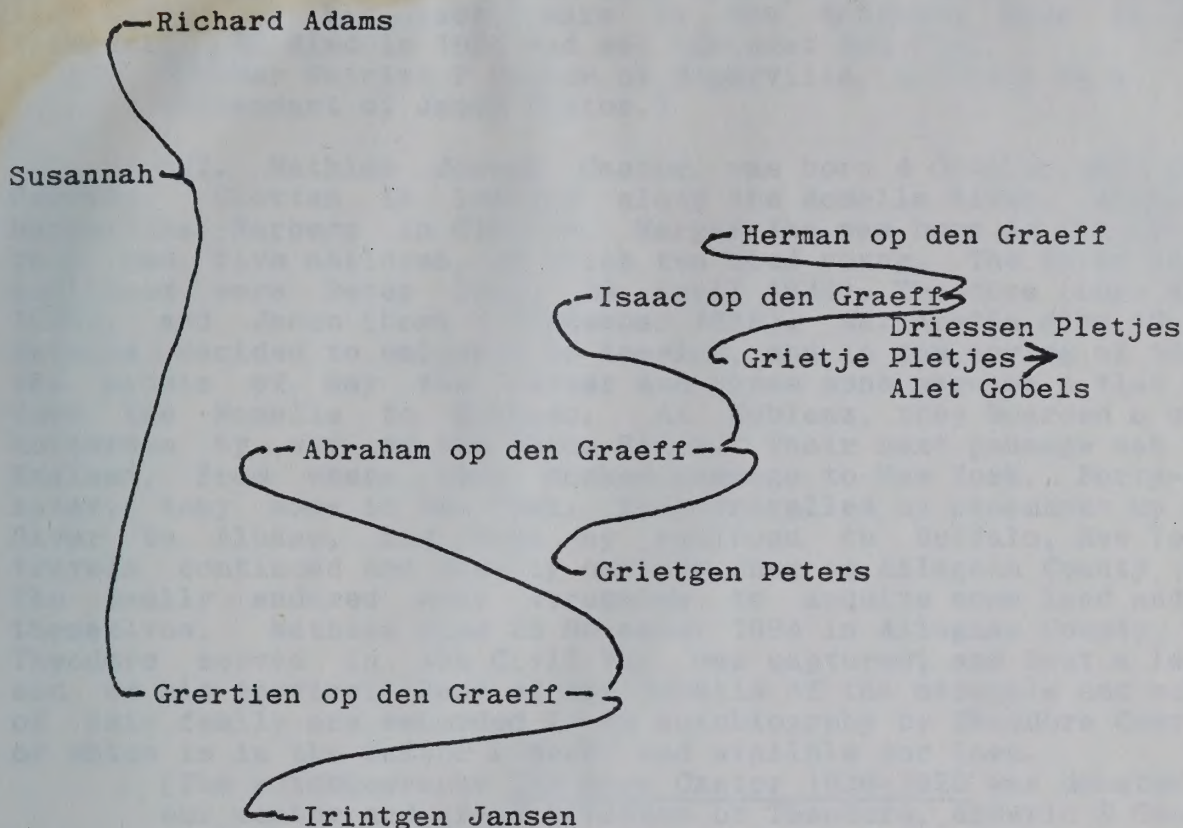
Abraham op den Graeff signed in 1688 the protest against slavery. Abraham was a Burgess of Germantown, and a member of the Pennsylvania Assembly. He was immortalized by Whittier in his poem "The Pennsylvania Pilgrim."







The ancestry of Susannah Adams is briefly diagrammed here.



[Editor's Note: In the past, we have relied on Genealogical and Personal History of Buck's County, Pa by Davis, p 77-81, for information about the Adams family and the ancestry of Susannah (Adams) Custard. Also, we have used The Richard Adams Family in America by Fredd Eugene Castleberry. It now appears that these sources are unreliable in connection with the ancestry of Richard Adams, father of Susannah. We especially wish to draw attention to this for those whom we have sent information from these sources. Also, we erred in the June 1985 News-Caster, p 21, in stating that Susannah was the daughter of Richard and Alse (Opden Graff) Adams -- we should have stated daughter of Richard and Gertien (op den Graeff) Adams.]

\*\*\*\*\*  
CASTOR COOKIN' OLD & NEW

Leland Caster's cook book is ready for delivery!! Place your orders now for this 121 page cook book featuring Caster - Custer - Kester recipes from yesteryear and present. Find out about the favorite recipes of some of the other members! Price is \$9 postpaid. Just the Christmas Gift you have been looking for!

-----  
ERRATUM

In Vol 5, No 3, September 1987, top of page 62 -- we made a mistake! We stated that Mary Elizabeth Custer married Dr William Hess. Not so -- it was her sister, Nancy "Nannie" Margaret Custer who married Dr William Hess.







served during the Civil War in Company L of the 1st Regiment of the Minnesota Mounted Rangers. John and Sibilla end their marriage in divorce. John suffered disabling rheumatism from his military service, and lived out his last years in the Soldiers Home in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. He died in 1904 and was buried at New Ulm.

[Member Patrick F Castor of Naperville, Illinois is a descendant of Jacob Castor.]

III. Mathias Joseph Castor was born 4 October 1804 in Clotten, Germany. Clotten is located along the Moselle River. Mathias married Margaretha Herberz in Clotten. Margaretha was born in Clotten in 1807. They had five children, of which two died young. The three surviving to adulthood were Peter (born 29 April 1834), Theodore (born 16 November 1836), and Jacob (born 1 September 1846). Margaretha died 10 May 1851. Mathias decided to emigrate to America, and in the spring of 1852, and in the middle of May the father and three sons were on a flat boat going down the Moselle to Koblenz. At Koblenz, they boarded a steamer for Rotterdam by way of the Rhine River. Their next passage was to London, England, from where they booked passage to New York. Forty-seven days later, they were in New York. They travelled by steamboat up the Hudson River to Albany, and then by railroad to Buffalo, New York. Their travels continued and finally carried them to Alleghen County, Michigan. The family endured many struggles to acquire some land and establish themselves. Mathias died 25 November 1884 in Alleghen County, Michigan. Theodore served in the Civil War, was captured, and lost a leg near the end of his service. Many of the details of the struggle and achievements of this family are recorded in an autobiography by Theodore Castor, a copy of which is in the Castor Library and available for loan.

[The autobiography Theodore Castor 1836-1920 was donated by our member and great grandson of Theodore, Roderic E Castor of Cupertino, California.]

IV. Johann Castor was born 24 September 1819 in Clotten, Germany, son of Robert and Christina (Kaufmann) Castor. The father was a vintner, and taught his son to be a vintner. However, the Prussian Army needed soldiers, and Johann was conscripted. Johann was stationed in Kamburg, Germany where he married 16 October 1842 Johanne Christiane Jacobi. Their first five children were born during uprisings, revolutions and turmoil. The family left Clotten in 1857 on their voyage to the New World. They entered by way of Canada, and settled in Sandusky, Ohio. Johann changed his name to John Kastor in America. Today there are many descendants of John living in America.

[from The Odyssey of Johann Castor by Robert H Peterson (1972) copy donated by Carrie Webber Welch.]

\* \* \* \* \*

## Arnold Kuster 1669-1739

In the March 1988 News-Caster, pages 7-10, we presented the genealogical notes of Paulus Kusters of Kaldenkirchen as developed by Wilhelm Niepoth in 1954. These were located for us and translated by Guido Kusters of Huls. Among the notes of Niepoth, the marriage of Arnold Kusters and Gertrud Conrads 24 June 1691 in Krefeld was mentioned. We were puzzled by this as we have assumed that Arnold was in America in May of 1691. His father and brother Johannes were naturalized 7 May 1691







in Philadelphia. Perhaps Arnold came to America separately and later. Or perhaps the bridgroom of Gertrud Conrads was a different Arnold. This question still has not been resolved to our satisfaction. However, Guido Kusters has searched the matter further and has sent a photocopy of the church record of the Evangelical Reformed Parish in Krefeld. Patricia A Ostwald of Boulder, Colorado, has located this record on LDS microfilm #0,174,669 - Evangelical Reformed Parishes, Krefeld, Marriage Book 1677-1699 and also sent a photocopy. Patricia's husband Tim explains that the "z" on the end of Conratz is not possessive (as an "s" would be, perhaps indicating Gerdrut to be a daughter of a man named Conrad), so in this case Conratz is a surname. Patricia also points out that it is interesting that the Arnold (in America) did name his first son Conrad, and his first daughter Charity -- Patricia tells us that Charity is equivalent to Gertrude. Patricia also mentions that the numbers at the end of the marriage entry "1, 2, 3" denote the reading of the bans marked off.

Further examination of the church records in Kaldenkirchen and Krefeld may resolve this question. Hopefully, we will be able to report more on this question in a future issue.

1691 d. 24 Junij  
Aret Kusters von Kaldenkirchen  
und  
Gerdrut Conratz von Creifelt  
Z A

Photocopy of Aret Kusters marriage record.

1691 24 June  
Aret Kusters of Kaldenkirchen  
and  
Gerdrut Conratz of Creifelt

1 2 3







# The Runyan Family & Its Custer Connections

contributed by Dorothea (Mrs Robert) Schweiger  
8519 Pflumm Road, Lenexa, Kansas 66215

The History of the Runyan Family is as confusing as the Custer family. The first Runyan who came to this country was Vincent Rongnion. History says that he was a French Huguenot from Poitiers, Vienne, France, in the year 1668. The first reference is seen in the records as a marriage license issued by Philip Carteret to Ann Martha Boutcher daughter of John Boutcher of Hartfordshire, England. Philip Carteret was the governor of New Jersey. Vincent and Ann (Boutcher) Runyan were married by James Bolton on the 17th of July 1668.

Vincent was born about 1645 and died November 1713. Ann was born 1650 and died about 1725. He had purchased property 20 March 1671/2 at Elizabethtown, New Jersey. He sold that piece and moved to Piscataway, Middlesex County, New Jersey, where he bought in the spring of 1677 a farm of 154 1/2 acres situated on the Raritan River. They were buried at the First Baptist Cemetery at Piscataway. Eight children were born to this union: John, Vincent, Ann, Thomas, Mary, Peter, Jane and Sarah.

We are interested primarily in Thomas Runyan [Vincent-1]. He was born 1675 and married 1698 Martha Dunn. They lived near Hopewell, New Jersey where he died April 1753. The New Jersey Archives states, "March 18, 1699: grant from West Jersey Society to Ralph Hunt...John Runion, Thomas Runion...and others all of Maidenhead, Ublington County, for 100 acres of the society's 15,000 acres above the fall of the Delaware to be used for a meeting-house; burying ground and school-house." Seven children were born to this couple, five boys and two girls: Vincent, Thomas, Joseph, Martha, Ephraim, Aaron and another whose name is not known.

Joseph Runyan [Thomas-2, Vincent-1] was born about 1704 and appears to have settled in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia around Harrisonburg. It is not known who his wife was (I believe that her name was Elizabeth from the custom of naming daughters after the couples' mothers -- that is, John and William both named their daughter, Elizabeth.) Date of their marriage is unknown, but place is thought to be New Jersey. They had at least four sons: John, Henry, William, and Elijah. These sons moved to Harrison County, Virginia where they are shown in the census of 1784/5.

The first son, John Runyan [Joseph-3, Thomas-2, Vincent-1] was born about 1740-1747. He moved to Harrison County, Virginia where he died 7 December 1807 near Clarksburg. He married Susannah Kuster who I believe is the daughter of Arnold [Conrad-3, Arnold-2, Paulus-1] and Bridget (Strauder) Kuster as they named their daughter Bridget, as was the custom. After the death of her husband, Susannah moved to Clark County, Ohio. A deed of Harrison County, Virginia (Book 12, Page 179) records that she as widow and her children sold property 16 October 1801. The people who signed the deed were Archibald Morrison, Jane and George Piper, George and Susannah Runyan, William and Cynthia Runyan, Lizzie Runyan, all living in Harrison County, Virginia, and John and Catherine Runyan, Abraham and Sophie Runyan, and Joseph and Elizabeth Runyan who lived in Clark County, Ohio. A deed of Clark County, Ohio (Book 15, page 298 dated 27 February 1823) records that Joseph and Elizabeth Runyan and Lizzy and Henry Curl signed a portion of that property to Adam Hickman. This property in Virginia was bought 16 October 1801 from a James Thompson. Susannah Kuster died 25 September 1823 in Pleasant Township, Clark County, Ohio. She was the first woman to be buried in the Asbury M







E Chapel Cemetery, eleven miles east of Springfield, Ohio. Their children were:

1. Bridget Runyan married 19 January 1790 Archibald Morrison in Harrison County, Virginia; died between 1790-1793.
2. William Runyan born 1774; married 22 September 1801 Mary Elizabeth Chievroun daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Elsworth) Chievrown, married Syntha \_\_\_\_\_ (a land deed shows his wife to be Syntha).
3. John Runyan born about 1775; married 13 January 1797 Catherine Richards.
4. Ruie Runyan born 1781; was kidnapped and killed 24 July 1794 by Indians [noted by Elias Hickman History of Harrison County Henry Haymond (1910), p 143]
5. Abraham Runyan married 12 April 1801 Sophia Lynch daughter of Peter and Hester (Saffron) Lynch in Harrison County, Virginia, settled in Clark County, Ohio; died 15 November 1836.
6. Joseph Runyan born 3 March 1783; married 10 November 1806 Elizabeth Curl in Warren County, Ohio, daughter of William and Sarah (Brown) Curl, settled in Clark County, Ohio; died 3 August 1854.
7. Jane Runyan born 1785; married 10 April 1805 George Piper.
8. George Runyan born 24 September 1791; married 23 January 1810 Susannah Lynch in Clarksburg, Virginia, daughter of Peter and Hester (Saffron) Lynch, settled in Clark County, Ohio; died 23 March 1855.
9. Lizzie Runyan married Henry Curl.

The only record I have of the second son Henry Runyan [Joseph-3, Thomas-2, Vincent-1] is that he married 11 October 1784 Mary Hagle in Harrison County, Virginia. He was born about 1749.

William Runyan [Joseph-3, Thomas-2, Vincent-1] was born about 1751 in New Jersey and died 1833 in Warren County, Ohio. He married Catherine Custer about 1772 in Virginia. He had a farm of 400 acres on Sycamore Creek and on the 16th of April 1792, he sold 55 acres (Bk 1, p 241) to David Devore. According to The History of Warren County, Ohio, between 1800 and 1805 he moved to Harlan Township of Warren County, Ohio. I believe that Catherine his wife is the daughter of Conrad [Arnold-2, Paulus-1] and Susannah (Adams) Custer as their second daughter is usually named after the wife's mother. The first is usually named after the husband's mother. William and Catherine died in Salem Township of Warren County, Ohio, however their graves have not been located. They had eight children:

1. Isaac Runyan born 26 March 1773; married before 1805 Nancy Ann Little.
2. Henry Runyan born 1775; married 21 November 1796 Abigail Lynch in Harrison County, Virginia, lived in Warren County, Ohio (this Henry is sometimes confused with his uncle Henry); will probated 17 January 1858.
3. Elizabeth Runyan born 1777; married 2 October 1799 William Bennett.
4. William Runyan born 1779; married 15 August 1803 Hannah Sine.
5. Susannah born 1781; married 19 February 1798 John Waggoner, married 8 April 1816 John Little in Warren County, Ohio.
6. Benjamin Runyan born 1787; married 3 May 1807 Mary Steel in Warren County, Ohio.
7. John Runyan born 1789; married 25 February 1808 Catharine Williams.
8. David Runyan born 1 March 1793; married 21 June 1814 Elizabeth Layman/Lemon, married 30 December 1829 Rebecca Sharp in Warren County, Ohio.

Elijah Runyan [Joseph-3, Thomas-2, Vincent-1] was born about 1757. We have no further information.







Rachel Custer [John-4, Nicholas-3, Arnold-2, Paulus-1] born 25 December 1775, daughter of John and ELizabeth (Hauser) Custer, married 23 April 1803 Lewis Frybarger, son of Lewis Frybarger, in Clermont County, Ohio (Rachel died 15 December 1845). Rachel's granddaughter, Rebecca Jane, married Henry Runyan, great grandson of William and Catherine (Custer) Runyan.

Sources:

The Baumgardner Family by Winnifred Beatty (1944)  
New Jersey Archives Vol XXI, pages 517-518  
Harrison County Virginia Deed Books Book 12, page 179  
Clark County, Ohio Deed Books Book 15, page 298  
History of Warren County, Ohio W H Beers Co publisher, page 681  
Marriage Records Warren County, Ohio 1803-1834  
Early Germans of New Jersey by Theodore Chambers  
History of Harrison County by Henry Haymond (1910), page 42

\* \* \* \* \*

## John McDonald's Will

Several of us have been trying to obtain a copy of John McDonald's Will and have had little luck in doing so. Margaret (Mrs Lawrence) Little of Portales, New Mexico succeeded while visiting the Family History Library in Salt Lake City, Utah. John McDonald was the father-in-law of John Caster, Sr. John McDonald operated a ferry and river packet service between Washington (Pa) and Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. He also operated a general store at Bell-Mont.

Washington County, Pennsylvania Will Book

In the Name of God, amen, I John McDonald of Peters Township, County of Washington in State of Pennsylvania &c, being weak in body of perfect Sound Memory thanks to God, Calling to mind the Mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament/Viz/principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it and my body I recommend to be buried in a decent christian Manner at the discretion of my Executors, nothing doubting but at the general Resurrection I shall receive the same by the almighty power of God. And as to \_\_\_\_\_ such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life, I give and devise & dispose of in the manner following. First of all that my Just and lawful debts shall be paid by my Executors. Secondly I will and bequeath all that plantation that I now live on to my Son Thomas McDonald together with all my farmers (essentials?); Yet, Nevertheless, I reserve & Save to my beloved wife Johanna McDonald the thirds of the Rents and mean profits of the above plantation during her life together with all my movable Estate to be disposed of by her at her death as she thinks proper. Thirdly I will and bequeath to my eldest daughter Rachel Noy five pounds to be paid in produce at Market price, one year after my decease, Also I will an bequeath, Katrina Noie ten pound in produce to be paid when She arrives at the years of Eighteen, Fourthly I will and bequeath to my daughter Anne Wallace five pound to be paid in produce as aforesaid two years after my death \_\_\_\_\_ (I will and) bequeath to my daughter Hannah Custard (five pounds to be paid in three years after my death.) ... (I ap)point Henry Hulce and Thos McDonald Executors of this my last will and Testament and do hereby disavow revoke









Published by THE CASTOR FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

Vol.4 No.2

June 1986

CONRAD CUSTARD (c1695-1772)

Conrad Custer/Custard was the oldest child of Arnold and Rebecca Kuster and grandchild of Paulus and Gertrude (Doors) Kuster. We have written about Conrad before (see page 10 of the March 1984 News-Caster and page 1 of the June 1984 News-Caster). While we have some information about Conrad and his family, there remains much speculation about who all his children were. An often encountered legend of his twenty-four or twenty-seven sons and three daughters has caught many people's attention, but brings out many doubts as well. We have continued our hunt for information about Conrad and his family, and wish now to report on our current view of what we know and don't know.

Conrad was born about 1695 in Germantown, Pennsylvania, the eldest of Arnold and Rebecca Kuster. Conrad's father and grandfather were Mennonites, but we know nothing of Conrad's religious inclinations. Arnold Kuster sent his children to a school called the Friends School taught by the very learned Francis Daniel Pastorius in Germantown, and we presume Conrad was among them. Pastorius was a Quaker, and Conrad may have been the beneficiary of some Quaker influence. About 1714, his father, Arnold Kuster, moved to the western part of Philadelphia County where he had bought 316 acres of land from John Henry Sprogell in the "Manatawney tract" (now in Berks County). Conrad married Susannah Adams, daughter of Richard and Alse (Opden Graff) Adams of Providence Township, Montgomery County, Pa.

Conrad Custer appears as a signer of The Falkner's Swamp Petition (as does his uncle Hermanus Kuster) in 1728 seeking protection from the Indians at Skippack (now Montgomery County).

Conrad had paid 14th day, 1st month 1732/3 quit rents for 102 acres in the Skippack area, ten years in full. Amounts were 3 shillings and 4 pence, and 5 shillings. Conrad is listed in 1734 as a landholder of 100 acres in Franconia Township of Philadelphia County. All the evidence that we have of Conrad shows that he was in and around the Philadelphia area up through his late thirties or early forties.

On 10 October 1739, we find Conrad was granted by the Pennsylvania Proprietaries a hundred and a half (100 1/2) acres along Tinicum Creek in Tinicum Township of Bucks County for the consideration







of fifteen pounds, ten shillings. Conrad Kuster appears on the Rent Rolls of Bucks County under the date of 11 October 1739 for 100 1/2 acres at the rate of 1/2 pence. Conrad may not have lived in Bucks County until after 1739, as he is referred to as a yeoman of the County of Philadelphia in the renunciation of right to administer his father's estate dated 22 December 1739.

In 1742, the inhabitants of an area north of Tinicum Township of Bucks County was without township government, yet was inhabited by several settlers. Thirty settlers petitioned for a Township to be organized as Nockamixon. Among these settlers were Connard Custard, Arnel Custard (Conrad's oldest son, Arnold), Uriah Humble (Conrad's son-in-law) and Jacob Trimbo. That year, the Court ordered that such a township be organized. So, now we see Conrad in his late forties was definitely living in Bucks County near the Delaware River.

We know that Susannah, Conrad's wife, died prior to 1747 because the Will of her father, Richard Adams (Philadelphia County, Pa, Will Book H, page 528), written in 1747 and filed 1748, refers to Susannah as the "late wife of Conrad Kistard" and leaves 10 pounds to her children. We do not know of a second marriage, but apparently a second marriage did occur because at Conrad's death in 1772, his widow (unnamed) consented to his estate being committed to his son, Paul. Our professional researcher, Mr K G Jackson of Doylestown, Pennsylvania, has found an indication that Conrad's second wife was Margaret Morris, daughter of William Morris (see the transcribed document at the end of this article). Margaret Morris' sister, Mary, married Nicholas Custard, Conrad's son. We are not absolutely sure that the Conrad that married Margaret Morris is the older Conrad. So, we hold our conclusion in abeyance.

On 17 February 1748/9, Conrad was granted 50 more acres adjoining his earlier grant by the Proprietaries. This 50 acres also adjoined a 100 acre tract first granted to Peter Young on 9 November 1845, but on the 17 February 1748/9 it was granted to William Marks. In 1754, this last 100 acres and another 50 acres was conveyed to Conrad. Thus, with this last acquisition, Conrad then had 300 contiguous acres. This 300 acre farm was located near the present town of Revere, and the Revere school is on the farm.

There is a record of Conrad's son, Paul, being in Augusta County, Virginia in 1753. And two other of Conrad's sons, Arnold and Nicholas, bought land from the estate of Richard Tictum in 1754 in Augusta County, Virginia (now Rockingham County, Virginia). Arnold remained in Virginia near Brock's Gap, while Nicholas returned to Bucks County, Pa. However, Arnold died in 1759 leaving his widow, Bridget, and seven children. Apparently, Nicholas brought word of the good land in Virginia, or perhaps Conrad felt he should help his deceased son's family. For whatever reason, Conrad and much of his family moved to Brock's Gap in 1762 -- Conrad then being in his late sixties. Conrad sold 50 acres in Nockamixon Township to Peter Young 8 March 1762. A few of Conrad's children, however, remained behind to live in Bucks County and other nearby locales. Part of the original 300 acre farm ended up in the ownership of the son, Nicholas. His son, William Custard, had moved north up the Delaware River and settled at Egypt Mills, Pennsylvania. Another son, Richard Custer, settled in Chester County, Pennsylvania.

In 1762, Conrad bought 160 acres from Joseph and Rachell Dictom for 130 pounds on the North Branch of Shannandore (Shenandoah), near







Clover Lick, Augusta County (now in Rockingham County), Virginia. This is near Brock's Gap. Our present knowledge of Conrad in Virginia is still meager. Conrad died 1 February 1772, apparently in his early eighties.

Paul Kustar put up bond with Jacob Miller as administrator of the nuncupative will of Conrad Custard. In the absence of a will, the estate by law would pass to his oldest son, Arnold, and because Arnold had predeceased, then would pass to Arnold's oldest son, Conrad Custer. However, the elder Conrad expressed his wish by words that instead his estate should be sold and the money resulting should be divided among his children or representatives. Conrad's estate was inventoried 15 March 1774 with Paul Custard as administrator and some payments made to Thomas Boggs, James Marshal, Morris Custard, John Frank's bond, Henry Runyon, John Steel and Michael Humble. We do not have the final accounting of the estate settlement, which probably would reveal much of what we are seeking. The younger Conrad (eldest son of the deceased Arnold) did buy the farm of the elder Conrad and paid 160 pounds 10 shillings to his uncle Paul Kustar, Administrator of the estate.

The Revolutionary War pension application made by Joseph Kester/Custard (National Archives pension file #2690) provides evidence that convinces us that he was a son of Conrad Custard. On 18 May 1835, when Joseph was an old man, he gave a sworn statement in the Harrison County Court of Virginia, "...aged eighty two years & upwards...that he was born in Pennsylvania and moved to Virginia, when nine years old, and settled at Brock's Gap..." The arithmetic of 1835 minus 82 years plus 9 years places the time of moving to Brock's Gap at 1762 -- the time that Conrad moved his family to Brock's Gap. Lending some support to this contention is the naming of one of Joseph's sons, Conrad.

Now, for the legend of his family. It is widely reported that Conrad was the father of many children -- three daughters and from twenty-four to twenty-seven sons. These reports have been published as early as 1877. Some of the reports go on to say that all of the sons served in the Revolutionary War. How much of this is fact or fiction has been debated often and with no clear conclusion, but this does appear to be a gross exaggeration, to say the least.

There appears to be no doubt that the following seven are children of Conrad:

1. Charity Custer born about 1715; married 17 January (or June) 1735 Uriah Humble in Philadelphia, Pa, they settled in Augusta County, Virginia, and later went to Westmoreland County, Pa where Uriah died 1773.
2. Arnold Custer/Custard born about 1718; married Bridget Strauder; died March 1759 in Augusta County, Virginia.
3. Richard Custer born 1722 or 1725; married 17 January 1748 Elizabeth Brumbach, married second Elizabeth Bateman, lived in Chester County, Pa; died about 1761.
4. William Custard born 1729 in Philadelphia; married 5 August 1754 Sarah Swartout/Swartwood, lived in Northampton County (now Pike County), Pa; died 1826, buried at Swartout Cemetery near Egypt Mills, Pa.
5. Paul Kustar born about 1730 in Pa; married Lucinda Malone, married second Margaret Malone (Lucinda's sister), was at Brock's Gap, Va as early as 1753; died 1820.
6. Nicholas Custer born 1732; married Mary Morris, lived most of his life in Nockamixon Township of Bucks County, Pa; but died elsewhere,







perhaps in Erie County, Pa.

7. Joseph Kester/Custard born 1753 in Pa; married 26 February 1788 Mary Morrison in Harrison County, Virginia, where they lived until 1837 before moving to Ohio in 1837; died 2 July 1839 in Delaware County, Ohio.

Among the suspected children of Conrad Custer/Custard are

8. Conrad Custard born 1735 -- we find no evidence for this person -- perhaps this is a child that died young.

9. Isaac Custard/Castor born 1738; married Susan Hepon, lived in western Pa; died 1780 in Kentucky.

10. Esekiel Custard born 1740 (we don't know the basis of this date -- anyone having data about this person, please share it with us, otherwise we are inclined to discount it as imagination), perhaps related to the Ezekiel Custard who was born 1767 and lived in Beaver County, Pa.

11. Benjamin Custard/Castor born 1741; married Ruth Thompson, lived in Allegheny County, Pa; died January 1826.

12. Noah Custard/Castor born 1764; married Rebecca Matheny, lived in Beaver County, Pa and Richland County (in a part that later became Ashland County), Ohio; died 26 July 1829 in Richland County. [However, see the following paragraph suggesting that Noah is a grandson of Conrad.]

13. John Custard; served in 9th and 13th Virginia Regiments of Continental Line; assisted Wm Crawford 1769-1771 in surveying Virginia Veteran Lands; was killed by Indians while serving under Col William Crawford in expedition at Sandusky, 1782.

14. George Custard served in 9th and 13th Virginia Regiments of Continental Line.

15. Thomas Custard/Castor served in Capt Morriss' Company of Rangers (Va) 1792.

16. Morris Custard may have been named after the family name of Conrad's second wife; appears on tax delinquent list for Rockingham County, Va in 1767; recipient of part of settlement of Conrad Kustard's estate in Augusta County, Va 15 March 1774.

17. Susannah Custer

18. Catherine Custard born about 1745-1750; married about 1772 William Runyan in Harrison County, Virginia; died 1826 in Salem Twp of Warren County, Ohio.

In connection with the birth of Noah Castor (number 12 above), the History of Hamilton County, Indiana by John F Haines (1915), page 962 cites Conrad Castor of Brock's Gap, Virginia as his father. While this information undoubtedly originated from the descendants of Noah Castor, we wonder if Noah is the son of Conrad's oldest son, Arnold. Arnold is said to have had seven children, the youngest were Arnold (born about 1755) and Noah (born about 1758). In our searches, we have not found clear evidence of what has happened to these two, Arnold and Noah. However, we have noted Arnold Custard, Jr and Noah Custard both living in North Sewickley Townshhip of Beaver County, Pennsylvania in 1800 and 1810, and later living in Wayne and Richland Counties, respectively, of Ohio soon thereafter. Wayne and Richland Counties are quite close to one another. We have to wonder if these are not the children of Arnold Custard, son of Conrad.

So far, we have found little in the estate papers of Conrad. The inventory has some general interest, as it provides some reflection of the material things accumulated by Conrad and family. While a few items defy identification, most are readily recognizable. We purposely have preserved the original spelling in this transcription. [L = pounds, S =







shillings, p = pence]

Conrad Custard Inventory & Estate Settlement (from the Court file)  
(also from the Will Book)  
"Paul Custard Apr: To the Estate of Coonrod Kustard Disceased. L -S-p

|                                                                                                                          |     |    |   |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|----|---|
| To a stone Coult three years old                                                                                         | 5   | -  | - |
| To a Bay Horse with a snip & an old Brown Mare                                                                           | 3   | -  | - |
| To two Red Cows                                                                                                          | 4   | -  | - |
| To two Steers and a heifer two years old                                                                                 | 3   | 15 | - |
| To Two Heifers and one Bull year old                                                                                     | 1   | 10 | - |
| To ten Sheep and one Lamb                                                                                                | 3   | -  | - |
| To four Sows and Six Pigs                                                                                                | 1   | 16 | - |
| To a Waggon and two pair of Old Harnas and traces                                                                        | 7   | -  | - |
| To one plough two Clevvisses and a link Between                                                                          | 1   | 5  | - |
| To a panhaid plough with two Clevvises & Swingletrees                                                                    |     | 8  | - |
| To one Iron toothed Harrow                                                                                               |     | 7  | - |
| To two Axes                                                                                                              |     | 8  | - |
| To one Rifle Gun                                                                                                         | 2   | -  | - |
| To one Musquet Gun                                                                                                       | 1   | -  | - |
| To one Grubing Hough and a sprouting Hough                                                                               |     | 8  | - |
| To one Frough and an Old Broad Ax                                                                                        |     | 3  | - |
| To three Augers and two Gun Blets                                                                                        |     | 4  | 6 |
| To two Old Edges, a han saw & Drawknife & Chizzel                                                                        | 10  | -  |   |
| To two Iron Wedges and two Hings                                                                                         | 3   | 6  |   |
| To an old Wolf trap                                                                                                      |     | 8  | - |
| To two old forks and a hough                                                                                             |     | 1  | 6 |
| To a griddle and a frame                                                                                                 |     | 6  | - |
| To three Dutch Sylher and Hangings                                                                                       |     | 7  | - |
| To two Bells                                                                                                             |     | 7  | - |
| To an old Chain molter and an old Lock                                                                                   |     | 2  | - |
| To six sickles                                                                                                           |     | 2  | 6 |
| To an old pair of Steel yards                                                                                            |     | 5  | - |
| To an old Gum & Some Old Iron Trumprie                                                                                   |     | 2  | 6 |
| To two old Hammers and a pair of Nippers                                                                                 |     | 2  | - |
| To one Saddle                                                                                                            | 10  | -  |   |
| To one Grind Stone                                                                                                       |     | 5  | - |
| To one Barrel three Baggs & a powdering tub                                                                              |     | 7  | 6 |
| To a Dresser                                                                                                             |     | 6  | - |
| To a Dough Trough                                                                                                        |     | 3  | - |
| To one Iron Pot                                                                                                          | 10  | -  |   |
| To A Slaughter hide and a horse Hide                                                                                     |     | 7  | 6 |
| To A fishing Net                                                                                                         |     | 7  | 6 |
| To four Sheep Skins                                                                                                      |     | 2  | - |
| To a Wool Wheel                                                                                                          |     | 3  | 6 |
| To one Chist                                                                                                             |     | 5  | - |
| To a cuting Knife and Steel                                                                                              |     | 7  | 6 |
| To the Winter Grain computed to be twenty Acres                                                                          | 5   | -  | - |
| To Spoon Moles                                                                                                           |     | 7  | 6 |
| To one Six Hundred Reed and Geers                                                                                        |     | 7  | 6 |
| To one Corn Hough                                                                                                        |     | 4  | - |
| To one plough plain                                                                                                      |     | 1  | - |
| To one Ax                                                                                                                |     | 2  | - |
| To one Carpenter Rule                                                                                                    |     | 7  |   |
|                                                                                                                          | 48  | 13 | 7 |
| To Cash Recd for the Consideration of a Tract of Land<br>containing 160 acres sold by the Consent of<br>the Heirs at Law | 160 | 10 | - |

209 3 7







# Contra Cr

L -S-p

|                                                     |               |
|-----------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Cash paid Thomas Baggs                              | 7 17 9        |
| James Marshel Acctt                                 | 4 7           |
| Morris Kustards Acctt                               | 1 4 -         |
| John Millars Bill                                   | 3 4 6         |
| Cash paid Jacob Millar                              | 2 13 5        |
| Matthew Harrisons Acctt                             | 2 10 -        |
| Jacob Lambs Proved Acctt                            | 2 5 6         |
| Martin Wetzels Proved Acctt                         | 9 -           |
| John Franks Bond & Interest on the same             | 7 1 1         |
| nd Cuthbis Harrisons Acctt                          | 4 7 6         |
| Henry Runyans Proved Acctt                          | 3 -           |
| Jos Haynses Receipt for Felix Gilbert               | 3 10 -        |
| Thos Baggs Proved Acctt                             | 1 10 8        |
| John Henrys Receipt                                 | 8 -           |
| John Millars proved Acctt                           | 7 6           |
| John Grattons Account                               | 2 10 5        |
| John Heids proved Acctt                             | 10 -          |
| Michael Humbles proved Acctt                        | 1 13 3        |
| Jacob Bears Bond & Interest                         | 3 19 6        |
| James Baggs Note and Interest                       | 5 7 -         |
| James Baggs Proved Acctt                            | 15 -          |
| John Millars proved Acctt                           | 6 -           |
| A Clarks Note 290 lb Fob                            | 1 4 2         |
| A Secratarys Note 40 lb Fob                         | 3 4           |
| the Sheriffs Receipt                                | 1 4 3         |
| the Cryer of the Vendue                             | 6 -           |
| my own private Acct & Sundries                      | 9 4 4         |
| three appraisors for appraising the Estate 2/6 Each | 7 6           |
|                                                     | <hr/> 63 17 4 |
| Error in my own Act                                 | 10 -          |
|                                                     | <hr/> 63 7 4  |

In pursuance to an order of Court to us directed We have Examined the above Acts and find it to be Just according to the Vouchers Produced.

March ye 15th 1774

John McClendan  
John Frogg

By the amount of the Debts due from the Estate Charges  
paid on opposite page

63 7 4

By my Comission on paying & recovering L272-11-0

13 12 6

---

76 19 10

At A Court held for Augusta County March the 15th 1774  
The Acct of the Admin of the Estate of  
Paul Custard deced was reported Pursuant to an Order of Court  
and Ordered to be Recorded

Test

-----

## Sources:

Custer Genealogies by Milo Custer (1944), page 2 and pages I, XII-XIV  
The Perkiomen Region, Past & Present Vol I, pp 86-7  
Perkiomen Region Vol 4, #1, p 2  
Publication of the Genealogy Society of Pa Vol 1, p 170







measure  
upon it!"  
bining the

1761  
run away  
ew ones!  
and re-  
y would

ainst the  
of con-  
t on the  
freedom

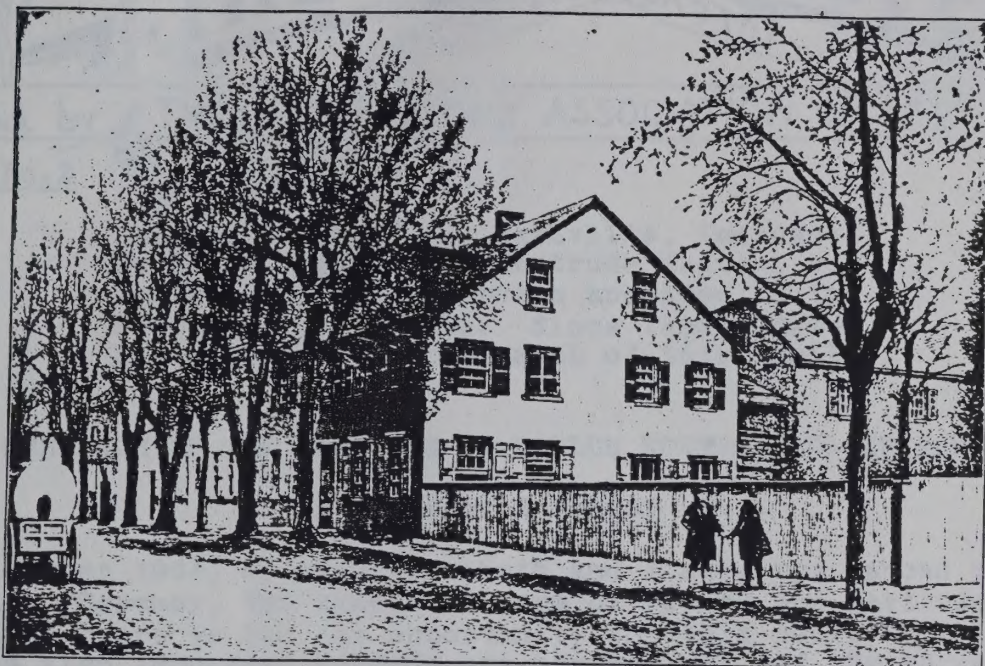
1775  
in Ger-

d comes.  
wish to  
ng as I

ren and  
angered  
ervently  
God to

Negro  
her and  
ey have  
p when  
en and  
strayed  
gh the

*Brethren in Cal Am.*



The home of Christopher Sauer I and II. It formerly stood on 4645-4653 Germantown Avenue.

An eighteenth-century view of the Germantown market square.







The house of Christopher Jones I and II. It burned down in 1850-51.  
 (Photograph taken by the author in 1890.)  
 The photograph was taken by the author in 1890.



THE HOUSE OF CHRISTOPHER JONES I AND II. IT BURNED DOWN IN 1850-51. (PHOTOGRAPH TAKEN BY THE AUTHOR IN 1890.)

THE HOUSE OF CHRISTOPHER JONES I AND II. IT BURNED DOWN IN 1850-51. (PHOTOGRAPH TAKEN BY THE AUTHOR IN 1890.)





Published by THE CASTOR FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

Vol.3 No.2

June 1985

Chester E Custer, of Nashville, Tennessee, authored "Paulus and Gertrude Kuster, our Immigrant Ancetors" which appeared in the September 1984 issue. Since then, Custer has continued his research of this family.

## RECENT RESEARCH ON THE FAMILIES OF PAULUS KUSTER AND GERTRUDE DOORS

by Chester E Custer

In August 1984, my wife Elizabeth and I made our second visit to Kaldenkirchen, Germany, the ancestral home of Paulus and Gertrude (Doors) Kuster. While there we had the opportunity to visit nearby Krefeld and Kempen where also important records are housed. We had the advantage of working with a skilled archivist and tranlator from Kaldenkirchen. Dr Leo Peters had been the archivist for that area and is now in charge of cultural affairs. He spoke fluently in German, Dutch and English. He confirmed what we had learned on our first trip, that the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church records were written in a combination of German and Dutch, and that only those who know Dutch as well as German could decipher the true meaning of certain words. We had not had that level of professional help previously.

### Two Unanswered Questions

As one examines the original records of the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church, at least two unsolved problems related to the family are apparent.

(1) There are two baptismal records for "Hermanus, the son of Gertrude Doors." In the baptismal accounts of Arnold (June 9, 1669); Johannes (October 12, 1670); Matthys (December 6, 1671); and Reiner (December 2, 1674), the names of both Paulus Kuster and Gertrude Doors appear as the parents. In the baptism of Catrin, only the father, Paulus, is mentioned. In the case of Hermanus, only the mother's name appears -- Gertrude Doors. One baptism is reported to have occured October 19, 1681 with witnesses Lenert Hillikens, Arent Simons and Marij Doors. The other baptism is recorded on the same page as having taken place March 15, 1682 with witnesses Peter Sieben and Marij Doors. Are they one and the same child? Does the second entry correct the first? Were there two mothers named Gertrude Doors, each with a son, Hermanus? Or, is there some other explanation?

(2) A most interesting notation is included in the baptismal record of Reiner Kuster (December 2, 1674). After stating that he is the son of







Paulus Kuster and Gertrude Doors, it indicated the father was of the Roman Catholic religion and the mother a member of the Reformed Church. Then it states that for a period of time the mother was unable to use her mental faculties. Consequently, the grandparents assumed the responsibilities associated with the child's baptism in her behalf. The witnesses to Reiner's baptism were Wÿs Doors, Jochim Huiskens and Elisabeth Doors. Dr Peters, our translator, said that the phrase referring to the mother was strongly influenced by the Dutch language and a most unusual bit of information to be included in a baptismal record. An archivist in Krefeld read the same entry from a copy of the baptismal record he had and said the phrase literally meant "out of mind." Dr Peters suggested that although we cannot be sure of the exact meaning, the term used in that day may be similar to our referring to a person being emotionally distraught or upset, or experiencing psychological distress.

### Probable Reasons for the Emigration to America

Although the question as to why Paulus Kuster and Gertrude (Doors) came to America cannot be conclusively answered, we do know that many people at that time were experiencing religious, social and political persecution. Certainly these factors must have influenced their decision to make the trip. But there were probably other reasons as well. Following our recent trip to Kaldenkirchen, I have researched the Doors family and have discovered some interesting information.

Gertrude was the daughter of Theis (Matthias) Doors and Agnes \_\_\_\_\_. Wilhelm Niepoth, a German researcher, writes: "Theiss [Doors] appears...under the names of Dahrs, Dahrms, Peters and Peterschen. His father's Christian name was therefore Peter. His wife Neess [Agnes], had sent her children to the Calvinist school in order to escape the persecution. Theiss was forced to take them back to the Catholic school and to have the youngest child baptized as a Catholic. '1655, January 4, the baptism of Margarita, daughter of Matthias Doors and Nees was performed. Witnesses: Arnold Kusters and Elsen Booms' [translated by JBL from Latin]. So it states in the Catholic church records. The bailiff had struck the woman in the face a few days before the birth and treated her badly. The husband was fined 100 gold guilders for a violation and his goods were confiscated. At this point the government of Cleves (Brandenburg) intervened. The Elector, Philipp Wilhelm, who was at that time Duke of Jülich, decreed, in order to alleviate the Brandenburg menace, that Theiss Peters could stay and should not be further molested. Thus he continues to live in Kaldenkirchen. His wife and children remained true to the Reformed Church and school."<sup>1</sup> John L Ruth writes about the same incident: "The bailiff had hit Matheis' [Doors] pregnant wife in the face, and the baby, born a few days later, was forcibly baptized Catholic. The father, a Mennonite by conviction, was fined 100 guilders, and joined the Reformed Church -- for which, at least, there was legal provision in the Catholic-ruled province."<sup>2</sup> Even though it is apparent there are some discrepancies in these two reports concerning the church associations of Theiss and Agnes, the persecution they experienced is vivid.

Gertrude would have been about ten years old when her mother was struck in the face a few days before Margarita was born, and at the time her father was fined 100 guilders and had his business confiscated. Her parents' persecution undoubtedly left an indelible impression on her.

It is noteworthy that of the thirteen families who came from Krefeld to Germantown in 1683, several were from the family of Theiss and Agnes Doors, or were related to them.

Gertrude's sister Anna (Entgen) married Jan Streypers after the death of her first husband, Heinrich Kurlis. It was to Jan Streypers that William Penn sold 5,000 acres of Pennsylvania land. Penn also sold the







same amount of land to Jacob Telner and to Dirk Sipman. Although Jan Strepyers and Anna never lived in America, it is believed that Jan made a brief visit to Pennsylvania. Their young son, Lenart (Leonard) emigrated in 1683 and learned the weaving trade. Jan's older brother, Wilhelm Strepyers, came to Germantown in 1683, permanently leaving behind his wife and five children.

Gertrude's sister Helene and her husband Thomas Kunders were among the thirteen families who emigrated in 1683. Helene went by the last name of Theissen, a name derived from her father's first name, Theis (Matthias). Eventually the name became Tyson. Thones Kunders was also known as Tonis and Dennis Kunders; his family name later became Conrad. It was in the home of Thones Kunders that the first Quaker worship service was held in Germantown. Thones (Dennis Cunders) was one of the witnesses to the will of Paulus Kuster, January 11, 1707/1708. He was the brother-in-law of Paulus.

Furthermore, Gertrude's sister Elizabeth and her husband Peter Kurlis emigrated to Germantown in 1683 with their children. And Gertrude's brother, Reiner, who also went by the name of Theissen, came to Germantown in 1683. Her other brother, Herman, emigrated a year later.

In addition to these members of Gertrude's immediate family migrating to Germantown, researchers believe a number of the other families were related to them. The sisters and brothers who had already settled in Germantown must have influenced Gertrude and Paulus Kuster to come later.

Furthermore, those who came in 1683 are said to have lived for a time in caves or cellars until more permanent dwellings could be erected. Paulus Kuster was a stone mason and bricklayer. In all likelihood there was a growing need for his skills in the newly established community as more substantial dwelling were contemplated. "The region abounded in sandstone and many of the settlers, before 1700, erected large and comfortable houses." 3

Thus, the religious, social and political persecution, coupled with the presence of Gertrude's brothers and sisters already settled in the New World, and the need for the skills of Paulus as a stone mason, were probable reasons for their migration to America.

#### Their Arrival in America

The date of Paulus and Gertrude Kuster's arrival in America with their family has been suggested from 1683 to 1693. We do know from the Reformed Church records in Kaldenkirchen that their daughter Catrin was baptized March 9, 1687. So, they were still in Germany at that time. We also know that Johannes, their son, was naturalized in Pennsylvania in 1691. Paul Kastner, possibly a misspelling for Paulus Kuster, was naturalized at the same time. In 1693 Paulus appeared as the head of the family being taxed in Germantown, Pennsylvania. On December 4, 1704, he purchased 50 acres of land from Henry Bucholtz. And, on January 5, 1706, he was appointed an overseer of fences in Germantown. The family would have emigrated sometime after Catrin's baptism and by 1691, although the exact date of their arrival has not yet been determined.

#### Their Religious Background

The Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church baptismal record for Reiner Kuster indicated that his father, Paulus, had been a Roman Catholic. Gertrude's parents had been Mennonites. As a result of the persecution they seem to have associated with the Reformed Church, if not the Catholic Church for a time. We do know that Gertrude and Paulus were married in the Kaldenkirchen Reformed Church on October 16, 1668. But when they came to Germantown, we find them as Mennonites. The persecution Gertrude's parents







experienced as Mennonites when she was a young girl, along with their pacifist convictions, apparently made a profound impression on her. Presumably this was very significant in the decision of Paulus and Gertrude to affiliate with the Mennonites in Germantown. They were among the early founders of the first Mennonite Church in America.

\*\* This article is copyrighted, 1985, by Chester E Custer, and is used by permission. \*\*

1 Wilhelm Niepoth, translated by John Brockie Lukens, "The Ancestry of the Thirteen Krefeld Emigrants of 1683." The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine Vol 31, No 3 (Philadelphia Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania) 1980, pp 201-202.

2 John L Ruth, Maintaining the Right Fellowship (Scottsdale, Pa: Herlald Press) 1984, p 30.

3 C Henry Smith, The Mennonites of America (Scottsdale, Pa: Mennonite Publishing House Press) 1909, p 107.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### DESCENDANTS OF PAULUS AND GERTRUDE KUSTER

In the previous issue (March 1985) we included our notes of the families of Arnold Kuster and Hermanus Kuster, but deferred introducing the notes of Johannes Kuster's family in order to do more checking. There are some discrepancies among the sources listed about the children. We have indicated in the parentheses the source for each child. We are lacking full confidence about these notes, and would appreciate any help.

Johannes Koster/Kuster born in Kaldenkirchen, Germany, son of Paulus and Gertrude (Doors) Kuster, was baptized 12 March 1670 in the Evangelical Church in Kaldenkirchen. He came with his parents to Germantown, Pa. Johannes was a Quaker and a member of the Abington Monthly Meeting. He married 31 August 1692 in the Abington Monthly Meeting Elizabeth Cassell, daughter of Johannes Cassell, a weaver who came to Germantown from Kresheim in 1686. Elizabeth was born in Kresheim, Germany. In 1693, Johannes and Elizabeth Koster were living in Bristol, Pa. Soon thereafter, they returned to Germantown. Johannes was Constable in Germantown 1695-1697, 1700, and 1706. He bought land at Skippack, Pa in 1704. He was a Burgess of Germantown in 1707. Johannes died intestate in the fall of 1708 in Germantown, six months after the death of his father. Letters of Administration were granted to his widow, Elizabeth, 23 October 1708.

#### Their children:

1. Christiana Custer born 15 January 1691/2 (A).
2. John Koster born 9 June 1693 at Bristol (B); married 25 or 27 August 1717 Elizabeth Hood; died February or March 1760 in Philadelphia, buried at the Friend's Burial Ground, Philadelphia.
3. Samuel Koster/Kester born 1 August 1693 (A); married 5 December 1747 Ann Thomas; died 21 October 1757.
4. Margaret Koster born 13, 8th month 1694 in Germantown (B).
5. Rynier Koster born 26, 5th month 1696 in Germantown (B); married 31 January 1718 Annew Hewitt.
6. Jacob Custer/Custard born 1 December 1697/8 (A).
7. Mary/Margery Kester born 1, 3rd month 1700 (C) at Plumstead, Bucks County, Pa; married 27 4th month 1720 William Michener at Abington Meeting House; died 24 4th month 1758 in Bucks County, Pa.
8. Hermanus Kester born 2, 11th month 1703 (B); married 1733 Anne Large.
9. Paul Kester born about 1706 (B); married 17 September 1730 Ruth Kitchen; died about 1745-50.







10. Peter Custer/Kester born about 1708 (B); married 24 December 1733 Ann Coar; died 14 May 1759 in Hunterdon, New Jersey.

Sources:

- A. Early Friends Families of Upper Bucks County, Pa C V Roberts (1925)
- B. Custer Genealogies by Milo Custer (1944), p 1
- C. The Micheners in America by Anna E Shaddinger, pp 18-22

\* \* \* \* \*

LUDWIG KUSTER AND GEORGE PHILIP KUSTER  
WHO ARRIVED ON THE "NEPTUNE"

by George H Custard  
1255 South Hudson Street  
Denver, Colorado 80222

My interest in these two early Kuster immigrants comes from my search for the parents of my great great great grandfather, William Custard (or Kester) who was born 22 November 1766 in Pennsylvania. The earliest record I have found for William is from the records of the Evangelical Lutheran Church at Schoenersville in Northampton County, 8 July 1792 when his first child Susanna was baptized. Ludwig Kuster settled in Lehigh Township, not more than 15 miles from Schoenersville, thus he was both the right age and in the right area to be William's father. However, I have not established a link with this family thus far. Not much has been published about these two Kusters, thus this summary of what is known may be of help to others who come from this family.

The arrival of Ludwig and George Philip Kuster 4 October 1752 at Philadelphia on the Ship Neptune, with John Mason as Captain, is shown in List 184 of Rupps' Thirty Thousand Immigrants page 283. The Neptune came to America from Rotterdam via Cowes, England. This listing may be found in the LDS Library on film #833,338.

Several years ago, Mrs Vivian Taylor, a Kester descendant and a capable Pennsylvania genealogist, allowed me to review her rough notes which had been accumulated over a number of years while researching various Kester lines. Among those notes I found the following entry from the Records of Old Goshenhoppen Lutheran Church, Upper Salford Township, Montgomery County (I have not seen the original).

"Philip Kister, Lutheran, single, born 1733, father Ludwig Kister, dec., mother Susanna, from Dorstel (or Durstel) in Alsace, 14 hours from Strasburg. Came to America in 1752, servant at Rudolph (Herbe?) at Skippack. Married Anna Maria, single, Lutheran, 25 yrs. of age, father Philip Tetisman, dec., came to America 1731, was servant at John Schneiders. Banns published 1. on Oct. 5 in Old Goshenhoppen, 2. Oct. 12 in Oley Hills, 3. Oct 19 in Old Goshenhoppen. Married Oct. 30, 1755 in my house."

The extent and detail of this record was amazing to me and it seemed probable that this was the George Philip from the Neptune.

Unable to locate Durstel on any maps available to me, I wrote to Hermann Guth in Saarbrucken, West Germany to ask if he could tell me the location of Durstel. Hermann and Gertrude Guth have written a number of articles for "Mennonite Family History" dealing with European background for genealogy. Hermann Guth not only provided specifics about the location of Durstel and related towns but indicated that the parish registers for the area were being studied by Dr Hein of Cologne. Eventually I made contact with a Mr Bernard Fey who does genealogical work in Strasbourg. Mr Fey found the parish records for Durstel and surrounding towns, read and translated them for me, and provided a wealth of interesting information



13. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 14. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 15. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 16. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 17. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 18. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 19. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 20. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 21. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 22. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 23. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 24. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 25. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 26. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 27. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 28. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 29. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 30. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 31. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 32. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 33. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 34. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 35. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 36. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 37. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 38. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 39. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 40. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 41. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 42. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 43. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 44. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 45. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 46. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 47. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 48. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 49. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 50. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 51. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 52. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 53. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 54. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 55. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 56. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 57. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 58. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 59. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 60. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 61. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 62. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 63. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 64. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 65. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 66. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 67. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 68. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 69. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 70. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 71. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 72. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 73. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 74. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 75. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 76. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 77. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 78. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 79. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 80. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 81. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 82. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 83. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 84. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 85. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 86. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 87. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 88. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 89. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 90. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 91. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 92. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 93. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 94. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 95. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 96. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 97. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 98. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 99. The following information was obtained from the records of the  
 100. The following information was obtained from the records of the

LUDWIG KUSTER AND GEORGE PHILIP KUSTER  
 WHO ARRIVED ON THE "PRUTH"

by George H. Gifford  
 1235 South Jackson Street  
 Denver, Colorado 80212

My interest in these two early Kuster immigrants comes from my  
 search for the parents of my great great grandfather, William Gifford  
 (or Kuster) who was born 23 November 1788 in Pennsylvania. The earliest  
 record I have found for William is from the records of the Evangelical  
 Lutheran Church at Schencksville in Northampton County, N. J. in 1795 when  
 his first child Barbara was baptized. Ludwig Kuster settled in Lenoir  
 Township, not more than 15 miles from Schencksville, then he was both the  
 right age and in the right area to be William's father. However, I have  
 not established a link with this family thus far. Not much has been  
 published about these two Kusters, and this summary of what is known may  
 be of help to others who seek this family.

The arrival of Ludwig and George Philip Kuster in October 1797 at  
 Philadelphia to the Ship Kuster, with John Kuster as Captain, is shown in  
 list 184 of Hager, Early Immigrant Families page 189. The Kuster came  
 as Kuster from Rotterdam via London, England. This listing may be found in  
 the LDS library on film 958,12.

Several years ago, Mrs. Fanny Taylor, a Kuster descendant and a  
 Catholic Pennsylvania Ancestralist, allowed me to review her rough notes  
 which had been accumulated over a number of years while researching various  
 Kuster lines. Among these notes I found the following entry from the  
 records of Old Dutch Lutheran Church, Upper Merion Township,  
 Montgomery County (I have not seen the original):

"Philip Kuster, Lutheran, single, born 1755, father born 1755,  
 sister, dec., mother deceased, born Kuster (or Kuster) in  
 Alsace, 16 hours from Strasbourg. Came to America in 1793,  
 servant at Rudolph (Kuster) at Shippen, married Anna Maria,  
 single, Lutheran, 25 yrs. of age, father Philip Kuster,  
 dec., came to America 1791, was servant at John Schneider's.  
 Names published 1. on Oct. 3 in Old Dutch Lutheran, N. Oct. 12  
 in Old Bible, N. Oct. 12 in Old Dutch Lutheran, married Oct.  
 30, 1795 in my house."

The names and details of this record was sent to me and it seemed  
 probable that this was the George Philip from the Kusters.

Unable to locate listed on any maps available to me, I wrote to  
 Hermann Galt in Germantown, West Germany to ask if he could tell me the  
 location of Kuster. Hermann and Gertrude Galt have written a number of  
 articles for "Ancestral Family History" dealing with European descendants  
 for generations. Hermann Galt not only provided specifics about the location  
 of Kuster and related towns but indicated that the parish registers for  
 one area were being studied by Dr. Galt of Cologne. Eventually I made  
 contact with Dr. Galt and he has been systematic work in Germantown. He  
 has found the parish records for Kuster and surrounding towns, read and  
 transcribed them for me, and provided a wealth of interesting information



were buried at the Blackmore Cemetery on a farm in Harrisburg Township, Van Buren County, Iowa.

Their children:

1. Elizabeth Ann Caster born about 1839 in Iowa; married \_\_\_\_\_ McCann.
2. Nathaniel Marion Caster born 18 July 1841 in Iowa; married Mary \_\_\_\_\_; died 29 October 1892 in Jackson County, Oregon.
3. Benjamin Franklin Caster born 18 July 1841 in Iowa; married Amelia \_\_\_\_\_; died in California.
4. Laban Blackmore Caster born May 1844 in Iowa; married about 1870 Frances N \_\_\_\_\_.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### DESCENDANTS OF PAULUS AND GERTRUDE KUSTER

We featured in the September 1984 issue of The New-Caster an article by Chester E Custer about Paulus and Gertrude Kuster who arrived in Germantown, Pennsylvania in 1684 with their children, Arnold, Johannes and Hermanus. Since writing that article, Chester and his wife, Elizabeth, made another visit to Kaldenkirchen and Krefeld, Germany to find more information about the Kuster family. Chester has recently retired, and has found himself very busy at the moment with post-retirement assignments. But we are looking forward to receiving another article from Chester for a future edition.

In the meantime, we shall include here some of our notes about various descendants of Paulus and Gertrude Kuster.

Arnold Kuster born 1669 in Kaldenkirchen, Germany, son of Paulus and Gertrude (Doors) Kuster. Arnold was baptized 9 June 1669 in the Evangelical Church in Kaldenkirchen. Arnold came with his parents in 1684 to Germantown, Pennsylvania. He married about 1684 Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_. In 1702 he was asked to be Committeeman of Germantown, but he declined because of his religious objection to taking the required oath in Court. Arnold and his brother, Hermanus, were both very active Mennonites in Pennsylvania. A log church was built sometime between 1703 and 1708 for the Mennonites, and Arnold, Elizabeth and Hermanus Kuster were among the members then. Arnold was a bricklayer. Arnold sent his children to a school in Germantown called the Friends School taught by Francis Daniel Pastorius. He remained in Germantown until 1714 and then moved to the western part of Philadelphia County (an area now in Berks County) where he bought 316 acres in the Manatawney tract. He died in 1739 in Hanover Township, Philadelphia County, Pa. and was buried at the Manatawney Cemetery (Mennonite). Letters of Administration were granted to his brother, Hermanus, 22 December 1739.

Their children:

1. Conrad Custer born about 1695 in Germantown, Pa; married Susannah Adams, married \_\_\_\_\_; died 1 February 1772 in Rockingham County, Virginia.
2. Katharine Custer born about (1700?); married John Jenkins.
3. George Custer born about 1704; married 28 June 1731 Mary Rhodes; died 1756 in Northampton County, Pa.
4. Nicholas Custer born 4 December 1706; married about 1732 Susannah Margarethy Hoppin/Hoppe; died 10 December 1784 in Limerick Township, Philadelphia County, Pa.
5. Paul Custer born about 1710 in Germantown; married 1740 Sarah Ball; died 10 November 1783.
6. Hannah Custer born about 1715.
7. Arnold Custer Jr born about 1720; married Barbara \_\_\_\_\_.







8. Dorothy Custer born about 1724; married 8 February 1744 Daniel Tool.

Sources:

Custer Genealogies by Milo Custer (1944), page 1.

The Descendants of Paul Custer (son of Arnold) and his wife Sarah Ball Custer prepared by Donald M Custer (1974), pages 2-3.

The Settlement of Germantown by S W Pennypacker (1899)

We should introduce our notes here for Johannes Kuster/Koster, however we wish to do some more checking, and will then list our notes for Johannes in the next issue.

Hermanus Kuster born about 1677, probably at Krefeld, Germany, son of Paulus and Gretrude (Doors) Kuster. Hermanus came with his parents to Germantown, Pa in 1684. Hermanus married 1706 Civilla/Isabella Conrad, daughter of Peter Conrad. Hermanus and his brother, Johannes, bought about 200 acres of land near Skippack, Pa and settled there about 1700. This was in area that is now included in Perkiomen Township of Montgomery County, Pa. In this area, the Skippack Mennonite Settlement began in 1702. On 8 June 1717 Van Bebber conveyed 130 acres to a group of trustees, one of which was Hermanus Kuster, for a school house and a burying ground. Shawnee Indians menaced this settlement in 1728 creating great concern among the inhabitants. Hermanus was one of the signatories to The Falkner's Swamp Petition sent to Governor General Patric Gorden Esa asking for protection. Hermanus was a farmer. A fulling mill was constructed in 1752 along Skippack Creek on the Kuster farm, and became known as Custer's Fulling Mill. In a 1756 census, he was listed as a "Blu Deier" -- a worker in wool with the skill of dyeing. Hermanus wrote his will in 1760, and apparently died about February 1760. He was survived by Isabella.

Their children:

1. Peter Custer born about 1700; married 1728 Ann Godschalk; died 1766.
2. Gertrude Custer; married Henry Umstadt/Umsted.
3. Margaret Custer; married Geshart Bohrs.
4. Modlen/Magdalena Custer; married Henry Tyson.
5. John Kuster Sr born about 1715; married first Esther Johnson, married second Catharine Miller; died 1794 in Montgomery county, Pa.
6. Rebecca Custer born about 1718; married Henry Pennebecker/Pennebaker.
7. Paul Kuster Sr born about 1721; married Gertrude Johnson; died February 1795 in Montgomery County, Pa.

Sources:

Perkiomen Region Vol 12, #46-47, pp 11-14

Philadelphia, Pa Will Book L, p 394 dated 9 Jan 1760

Descendants of Hermanus Kuster by Donald M Custer

\* \* \* \* \*

JOHN CASTOR -- REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER OF NEW YORK

In the June 1984 issue of The News-Caster, we carried an article about John Castor, and reproduced his pension application in which he related much of his service experiences. We have recently read The Wilderness War by Allan W Eckert and published by Little, Brown and Company in 1978. For those interested in better understanding the experiences of John Castor during the Revolutionary War, we heartily recommend this book.

We also have received from the National Archives the military record of John Castor/Castorer. It is only a fragment, and reveals very little. He was a Private in Van Ness' Regiment of New York, also known as the Ninth Regiment of Albany Militia. He was under the Command of Major Jacob Ford. We received a billeting return for April 13 through 19, 1777. During that brief time, he marched 38 miles, and was credited 16 shillings 10 pence for wages, and 3 shillings 4 pence for billeting.

\* \* \* \* \*









Published by THE CASTOR FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

Vol.2 No.2

June 1984

CONRAD CUSTER/CUSTARD (c1695-1772)

In the March issue, we reviewed the few things that we know about Conrad. We continue. George H Custard of Denver wrote in with some additional information. He explains that we know that Susannah Adams, Conrad's first wife, died prior to 1847 because the Will of her father, Richard Adams (Philadelphia County, Pa, Will Book H, page 528), written in 1747 and filed 1748, refers to Susannah as the "late wife of Conrad Kistard" and leaves 10 pounds to her children.

We mentioned earlier that we did not know where Conrad spent his early adulthood, but seemed likely that he was in Philadelphia County until about 1730 or so when he located in Tinicum Township of Bucks County. George Custard suggests that Conrad and family probably lived in Bucks County, Pa during his early married life (married about 1715) because his older children found their spouses from that area. Charity married Uriah Humble who was one of the early settlers of Nockamixon. William married Sarah Swartwood/Swartout of northern Bucks County. And Richard married Elizabeth Brumbach of northern Chester County. Charity married 1735, William married 1754, and Richard married 1748. According to Donald M Custer's The Descendants of Paul Custer (1974), there is a document signed by Conrad Custer and recorded in the County of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 22 December 1739 that refers to Conrad as a yeoman of the County of Philadelphia. The period 1715 to 1739 for Conrad is still sketchy at best.

As to the transition from Bucks County to Brock's Gap, Virginia, George Custard provides some further insight. He points out that Uriah Humble took inventory of Richard Ticktum in 1751 in Virginia, thus Uriah and Charity were in Augusta County by 1751, and perhaps earlier. Then there is the record in 1754 of Arnold and Nicholas buying land from the Richard Tictum estate. George points out that they would not have to be present to buy, as Uriah may have done it for them. However, George adds, Arnold was certainly there by 1756 as he then appraised the estate of Casper Utt. When Arnold died in 1759, perhaps his surviving family was having problems, and perhaps prompted Conrad to locate his household in Brock's Gap in order to help out. A Revolutionary War pension application made by Joseph Kester and son of Conrad Kester states that his parents and he removed to Brock's Gap, Virginia when Joseph was nine years old. This would place the time of removal to Brock's Gap at 1762. Of Conrad's children, there is no indication that Richard, William, Nicholas or Conrad Jr (b 1735) ever lived in Virginia for any significant time.

We have had a very interesting letter from Wayne Cain of Haysville, Kansas. Wayne's ancestry traces back to James A Cain and Elizabeth Custer, daughter of Arnold Custer (1718-1759) and granddaughter of our subject, Conrad Custer. Wayne believes that Conrad Custer has been credited for children







really not his. Wayne explains that Conrad's brother, George, was killed by Indians in 1756 in what is now Northampton County, Pennsylvania, leaving orphan children. Also, Conrad's son, Arnold died in 1759, leaving several orphans. It is Wayne's belief that Conrad took care of these orphans, and is credited not only with his own, but also those of brother George and son Arnold. This is a good theory worth examining. We shall try to gather more of the facts, and see if they fit.

#### Children of Conrad Custer/Custard

Charity Custard born about 1715. Charity married Uriah Humble 17 January 1735 at the First Presbyterian Church in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. History of Bucks County (Pa) lists Uriah Humble as one of the early settlers of Nockamixon Township. The Humble family located in Augusta County, Virginia in 1751 or earlier. They later located to Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, probably about 1770 when they sold their land to their son, Conrad Humble. Uriah's Will was written 17 July 1773, and proven 7 October 1773. It appears that Charity survived Uriah.

Their children (according to Wayne Cain -  
letter 29 March 1984):

1. Susannah Humble born about 1736 in Bucks County, Pa; married James Johnson.
2. Martin Humble born about 1737 in Bucks County; died August 1774.
3. Conrad Humble born about 1738/1740; married Hannah Johnson; died 5 January 1791 in Bourbon County, Kentucky.
4. Uriah Humble Jr born about about 1741.
5. Michael Humble born about 1744; married Peggy \_\_\_\_\_, settled in Mercer County, Kentucky.
6. Paul Humble

There seems to be little, if any, doubt that Charity was the daughter of Conrad and Suannah Adams.

Arnold Custer born 1718 in Pennsylvania. Arnold married Bridget Strauder. In his recent letter, Wayne R Cain explains "As near as I can tell, Nicholas Kain and Arnold Custer left the Bucks County, Pa area and went to upper Virginia in the winter of 1740-1741. Nicholas Kain stopped for a couple of years in Frederick County and Arnold Custer may have gone on to the Brock's Gap area of the then Augusta County." Wayne continues "In 1750, Arnold Custer, Nicholas Cain, and Uriah Humble all had land surveyed near to each other in the Brock's Gap area. This doesn't mean that they all went there in 1750. Arnold Custer was there in 1745. Nicholas Cain got a warrent there in 1747, and Uriah Humble and his wife, Charity Custer, were still in Pennsylvania in 1745." Arnold died March 1759. Bridget was made administratrix of his estate.

Their children:

1. Conrad Custer born about 1742; married 10 February 1776 Elizabeth Lair in Augusta County, Virginia; died 1828.
2. George Custer born about 1745 in Augusta County, Virginia; died about 1850 in Pendleton County, West Virginia.
3. Susannah Custer born about 1747-8 in Augusta County, Virginia; married Daniel Cain; died after 1799, probably in Ohio.
4. Jacob Custer born February 1750 in Augusta, Virginia; married 21 October 1782 Catherine or Phoebe Cutner in Rockingham County, Virginia; died 17 August 1833 in Fairfield County, Ohio, buried at Custard Cemetery, Fairfield County.
5. Elizabeth "Betsy" Custer born 1751 in Augusta County, Virginia; married about 1768 James A Cain, probably in Augusta County, Virginia; died 10 August 1818 in Adams County, Ohio, buried at Moore's Chapel Cemetery, Adams County.
6. Mary Custer born about 1752 in Augusta County, Virginia; married about 1770 John Trumbo; died in Allegheny County, Pa.
7. Arnold Custer born about 1755 in Augusta County, Virginia; married 28







November 1781 Margaret Lair in Rockingham County, Virginia.  
8. Noah Custer born about 1758 in Augusta County, Virginia.

Richard Custer was born 1722 according to the "Genealogy of the Brumbach Families" by Gaius Marcus Brumbach (1913). Richard married 17 January 1748 Elizabeth Brumbach, daughter of Gerhard Brumbach. Richard and his children were baptized in the Brownbach's Reformed Church in Vincent Township of Chester County, Pennsylvania. Elizabeth died early, and Richard married Elizabeth Bateman. Richard died about 1781.

Their children:

1. Anna Maria Custer
2. Susanna Custer
3. Richard Custer
4. Benjamin Custer

William Custard was born 1729 in Philadelphia. He married 5 August 1754 Sarah Swartwood/Swartout. They lived close to the Delaware River, near Egypt Mills and Bushkill in what is now Pike County, Pennsylvania. William died 1826, and Sarah died 1827. They were buried in the Swartout Family Cemetery at Egypt Mills.

Their children:

1. Isaac Custard born about 1756; married Hannah \_\_\_\_\_; died 20 January 1843 in Bradford County, Pa.
2. Susannah Custard born about 1760; married about 1780 James Chestnor; died before 1848.
3. Abraham Custard born 1763; married Susannah Custard, daughter of his uncle Nicholas Custard; died 1853 in Erie County, Pa.
4. Jacob Custard born about 1768; died 1808.
5. Sarah Custard born 1770; married Isaac Randolph; died 1808.
6. Mary Custard born 10 October 1771; married 1792 Samuel Clark in Sussex County, New Jersey, lived in Mercer County, Pa; died 7 October 1868.
7. Margaret Custard born about 1773; married George Brodhead.
8. William Custard born about 1775 in Walpack, New Jersey; married Elizabeth Van Campen; died 1862.
9. Catherine Custard born 1777; married Job Burwell; died 1850.
10. Samuel Custard; married Jerusha \_\_\_\_\_; died 1855.
11. Benjamin Custard born 1782; married Margaret (Higbey?); died 31 March 1834.

Paul Custer born about 1730 in Pennsylvania. He married Lucinda Malone. Lucinda was born 1734. Following Lucinda's death, Paul married Lucinda's sister, Margaret Malone. Paul moved to Brock's Gap, Virginia with his father, Conrad, in 1762. Paul acquired 171 acres there in 1767. Paul died 1820.

Their children:

1. Richard Custer Sr born 1 June 1757 in Pennsylvania; married 14 March 1788 Jane Humble (daughter of Conrad Humble); died 14 February 1837.
2. Jacob Custer born 15 March 1760 in Pennsylvania; died 1825.
3. Susannah Custer born about 1762; married 15 October 1782 Ferdinand Lair in Rockingham County, Virginia.
4. Margaret Custer born about 1764 in Virginia; married \_\_\_\_\_ Bryan.
5. Sarah Custer born 1766 in Virginia; married \_\_\_\_\_ Lair.
6. Conrade Custer born 22 October 1771 in Virginia; married 26 March 1799 Elizabeth Chrisman in Rockingham County, Virginia; died 21 September 1845 near Warrenton, Missouri.
7. Mary Custer born 9 June 1776 in Virginia; married 28 August 1794 James Beggs in Rockingham County, Virginia; died 7 July 1833.
8. George Custer Sr born 1 June 1778 in Virginia; married Margaret \_\_\_\_\_; died 1850 near Danville, Illinois.







Nicholas Custard/Custer born 1732. He married Mary \_\_\_\_\_. They lived in Tinicum Township of Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

Their children:

1. Richard Custard.
2. Conrad Custard ??
3. William Custard born 1758.
4. Arnold Custard born 1770; married Ann Stewart; died after 1840, buried in North East Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania.
5. Mary Custard born 1771; married Thomas Crawford; died in North East Township, Erie County, Pennsylvania.
6. Nicholas Custard Jr born 1774; lived in North East Township, Erie County, Pa.
7. Susannah Custard born 1760; married Abraham Custard (son of William Custard).

Conrad Custard born 1735. He married Martha "Pattie" Ball. They lived in Tinicum Township, Bucks County, Pa.

Their children:

1. Thomas Custard born about 1756.
2. Conrad Custard born 1757, died 1840.

Isaac Custard/Castor born 1738. (I don't know the basis for his birth being 1738. There are a few court records in West Augusta County, Virginia during 1776-1779 showing his presence in what later became recognised as western Pennsylvania. There is an Allegheny County, Pa Letters of Administration showing he died 1780 in Kentucky. I suspect he is a son of Conrad, but the evidence is very skimpy.)

Children:

1. Rebecca Custard; married 18 June 1777 John Hawkin, lived in what became Washington County, Missouri; died about 1830.
2. Conrad Castor born prior to 1765 in Pa; married Sina \_\_\_\_\_; died early 1829 in Hardin County, Kentucky.
3. Isaac Custard; married 30 June 1801 Sarah Tucker.

Ezekiel Custard born 1740. (I don't know the basis for this. There was another Ezekiel Custard who was born 1767 and lived in western Pennsylvania -- perhaps a child of Ezekial above??)

Benjamin Custard/Castor born 1741. Benjamin married Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, and lived in Allegheny County, Pa. He died 1826. Noah Thompson and Rev J W Dean, local historians, contend that Benjamin's father was Conrad Custer of Brock's Gap, but we have no evidence other than this contention.

Noah Custard/Castor born 1764. Noah married Rebecca Matheny. He lived in Allegheny and Beaver Counties, Pa before moving to Richland County, Ohio in 1814. He settled in a part of Richland County that later became a part of Ashland County. Noah died 1829. The History of Hamilton County, Indiana by John F Haines (1915), page 962 attributes Noah as one of Conrad's children, but this is questioned by some. Conrad would have been about 69 years at the time of Noah's birth. Some suggest that Noah is the son of Conrad's son, Arnold (Arnold had a son Noah, born about 1758, and about which we know nothing more).

Joseph Kester born 1753 in Pennsylvania, son of Conrad Kester, and moved with his parents to Brock's Gap, Virginia at age of nine (according to his Revolutionary War pension application). He was living in Harrison County, Va (now W. Va.) in 1832, and moved to Ohio in 1837.

Morris Custard appears on tax delinquent list for Rockingham County,







Virginia in 1767. Morris presumably is a son of Conrad, as he was a recipient from the estate of Conrad Kustard in Augusta County, Virginia 15 March 1774. Is the Morris Custard in Mississippi Territory in 1800 and 1802 the same?

Jacob Custer -- records are very confusing to me at present. I am reluctant to present data on Jacob until I better understand them.

Other suspected children of Conrad Custer are:

John Custard served in 9th and 13th Virginia Regiments of Continental Line; assisted William Crawford 1769-1771 in surveying Virginia Veteran Lands; was killed by Indians while serving under Colonel William Crawford in expedition at Sandusky in 1782.

George Custard served in 9th and 13th Virginia Regiments of Continental Line.

Levi Custer born 10 February 1740, died 17 July 1807, buried Cooks Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery Old Section, East of Mount Clinton, Rockingham County, Virginia.

Thomas Custard/Castor served in Captain Morriss' Company of Rangers (Va) in 1792.

|                 |                                             |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Mary Custer     | (My information is confused at present, but |
|                 | (note the frequency of Mary and Susannah as |
| Susannah Custer | (a given name among the granddaughters.     |

We will continue our search for information about Conrad Custer and his spawn. Perhaps next year we will have enough new facts to warrant an update.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### EARLY DAYS IN WAYNE AND HOLMES COUNTIES, OHIO

Some two dozen of our members trace their Castor/Caster roots back to these two counties. And there have been some blanks in our knowledge of these families. We began a concerted effort to find more information. Beatrice (Mrs William Howard) Fortson has worked very diligently and has provided most of the following information. We thank you, Bea, very much.

Wayne County of the State of Ohio was organized in 1808. John Caster Sr and his family left Beaver County, Pennsylvania and located in Wayne County, Ohio in 1811. The family of Arnold Caster left Beaver County 1814 or 1815. We do not know when the families of Jacob and Lewis arrived, but they had arrived before 1820.

In Wayne County, Ohio in 1820, there were the following patriarch Caster/Custer/Custerd families listed in the federal census.

Arnold Custerd  
Jacob Caster

John Custer  
Lewis Custerd

We do not know how (if indeed they are) these families are related. All four of these heads of families were over 45 years of age in 1820. There were six other Caster/Custerd families living close by (George, Nathan, John,









Published by THE CASTOR FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

Vol.2 No.3

September 1984

PAULUS AND GERTRUDE KUSTER, OUR IMMIGRANT ANCESTORS

by Chester E Custer

Chester and his wife, Elizabeth, live in Nashville, Tennessee. They have three children: David and Philip Custer and Mrs Margaret Engle. Chester authored an excellent genealogy in 1973 entitled The Descendants of Jacob and Sarah Custer. He has spent forty-two years in the ministry as a pastor, author and publisher.

Many Custers, Custards, and Casters trace their ancestry to Paulus Kuster and Gertrude Doors who came to Philadelphia from Germany in 1684. (1) This is what I have learned about them.

Paulus Kuster was born about 1644. On October 16, 1668, he married Gertrude Doors in the Evangelical Church (Dutch Reformed) in Kaldenkirchen, Germany. Paulus is said to have been the son of Aret/Arnold Kuster and Catharine von Haren. Aret/Arnold was born about 1606, was married October 13, 1629, and died November 24, 1679. He was the son of Johannes Kuster who was born in 1576, married in 1598, and died April 8, 1650. Johannes married Walburgis. Johannes was the the son of Reiner/Reinhart Kuster who was born about 1542. The LDS records indicate they were all from Kaldenkirchen. (2)

In 1976 I wrote to the Evangelical Church in Kaldenkirchen for the information on the family. The pastor's response on March 12, 1976, revealed the following:

"On October 16, 1668, Paulus Kusters A.M. and Gertruyd Doors A.D., both of them from Kaldenkirchen, were married.

"On June 9, 1669, Arnolit, son of Pauly Custers and Gertruyd Doors, was dedicated for baptism. Witnesses: Stina Swig, Ans Strypers, and Noulis Guys, wife of Mattis Custers.

"On October 12, 1670, was baptized son of Paulus Custers and Gertruyd Doors, named Johannes. Witnesses: Jyn Huylkens and Agnet Doors.

"On December 6, 1671, a son of Paulus Kusters and Gertruje Doors, called Matthys, was baptized by me, Johann Melchior, servant of the divine Word in this congregation.

"The father was from the Roman faith and the mother was a member, deprived of the right practice for awhile. The grandparents have promised the holy baptism. Witness were Matthys Doors, Jan Huylkens, and Lisbeth Doors."







"The authenticity of the extract is herewith certified."

(Seal attached)

In the summer of 1982 my wife and I visited the town of Kaldenkirchen and the church and were allowed to examine the old church records ourselves.

33 Aug. Asurink <sup>1</sup> ~~1~~ <sup>2</sup> ~~2~~ <sup>3</sup> ~~3~~ <sup>4</sup> ~~4~~ <sup>5</sup> ~~5~~ <sup>6</sup> ~~6~~ <sup>7</sup> ~~7~~ <sup>8</sup> ~~8~~ <sup>9</sup> ~~9~~ <sup>10</sup> ~~10~~ <sup>11</sup> ~~11~~ <sup>12</sup> ~~12~~ <sup>13</sup> ~~13~~ <sup>14</sup> ~~14~~ <sup>15</sup> ~~15~~ <sup>16</sup> ~~16~~ <sup>17</sup> ~~17~~ <sup>18</sup> ~~18~~ <sup>19</sup> ~~19~~ <sup>20</sup> ~~20~~ <sup>21</sup> ~~21~~ <sup>22</sup> ~~22~~ <sup>23</sup> ~~23~~ <sup>24</sup> ~~24~~ <sup>25</sup> ~~25~~ <sup>26</sup> ~~26~~ <sup>27</sup> ~~27~~ <sup>28</sup> ~~28~~ <sup>29</sup> ~~29~~ <sup>30</sup> ~~30~~ <sup>31</sup> ~~31~~ <sup>32</sup> ~~32~~ <sup>33</sup> ~~33~~ <sup>34</sup> ~~34~~ <sup>35</sup> ~~35~~ <sup>36</sup> ~~36~~ <sup>37</sup> ~~37~~ <sup>38</sup> ~~38~~ <sup>39</sup> ~~39~~ <sup>40</sup> ~~40~~ <sup>41</sup> ~~41~~ <sup>42</sup> ~~42~~ <sup>43</sup> ~~43~~ <sup>44</sup> ~~44~~ <sup>45</sup> ~~45~~ <sup>46</sup> ~~46~~ <sup>47</sup> ~~47~~ <sup>48</sup> ~~48~~ <sup>49</sup> ~~49~~ <sup>50</sup> ~~50~~ <sup>51</sup> ~~51~~ <sup>52</sup> ~~52~~ <sup>53</sup> ~~53~~ <sup>54</sup> ~~54~~ <sup>55</sup> ~~55~~ <sup>56</sup> ~~56~~ <sup>57</sup> ~~57~~ <sup>58</sup> ~~58~~ <sup>59</sup> ~~59~~ <sup>60</sup> ~~60~~ <sup>61</sup> ~~61~~ <sup>62</sup> ~~62~~ <sup>63</sup> ~~63~~ <sup>64</sup> ~~64~~ <sup>65</sup> ~~65~~ <sup>66</sup> ~~66~~ <sup>67</sup> ~~67~~ <sup>68</sup> ~~68~~ <sup>69</sup> ~~69~~ <sup>70</sup> ~~70~~ <sup>71</sup> ~~71~~ <sup>72</sup> ~~72~~ <sup>73</sup> ~~73~~ <sup>74</sup> ~~74~~ <sup>75</sup> ~~75~~ <sup>76</sup> ~~76~~ <sup>77</sup> ~~77~~ <sup>78</sup> ~~78~~ <sup>79</sup> ~~79~~ <sup>80</sup> ~~80~~ <sup>81</sup> ~~81~~ <sup>82</sup> ~~82~~ <sup>83</sup> ~~83~~ <sup>84</sup> ~~84~~ <sup>85</sup> ~~85~~ <sup>86</sup> ~~86~~ <sup>87</sup> ~~87~~ <sup>88</sup> ~~88~~ <sup>89</sup> ~~89~~ <sup>90</sup> ~~90~~ <sup>91</sup> ~~91~~ <sup>92</sup> ~~92~~ <sup>93</sup> ~~93~~ <sup>94</sup> ~~94~~ <sup>95</sup> ~~95~~ <sup>96</sup> ~~96~~ <sup>97</sup> ~~97~~ <sup>98</sup> ~~98~~ <sup>99</sup> ~~99~~ <sup>100</sup> ~~100~~ <sup>101</sup> ~~101~~ <sup>102</sup> ~~102~~ <sup>103</sup> ~~103~~ <sup>104</sup> ~~104~~ <sup>105</sup> ~~105~~ <sup>106</sup> ~~106~~ <sup>107</sup> ~~107~~ <sup>108</sup> ~~108~~ <sup>109</sup> ~~109~~ <sup>110</sup> ~~110~~ <sup>111</sup> ~~111~~ <sup>112</sup> ~~112~~ <sup>113</sup> ~~113~~ <sup>114</sup> ~~114~~ <sup>115</sup> ~~115~~ <sup>116</sup> ~~116~~ <sup>117</sup> ~~117~~ <sup>118</sup> ~~118~~ <sup>119</sup> ~~119~~ <sup>120</sup> ~~120~~ <sup>121</sup> ~~121~~ <sup>122</sup> ~~122~~ <sup>123</sup> ~~123~~ <sup>124</sup> ~~124~~ <sup>125</sup> ~~125~~ <sup>126</sup> ~~126~~ <sup>127</sup> ~~127~~ <sup>128</sup> ~~128~~ <sup>129</sup> ~~129~~ <sup>130</sup> ~~130~~ <sup>131</sup> ~~131~~ <sup>132</sup> ~~132~~ <sup>133</sup> ~~133~~ <sup>134</sup> ~~134~~ <sup>135</sup> ~~135~~ <sup>136</sup> ~~136~~ <sup>137</sup> ~~137~~ <sup>138</sup> ~~138~~ <sup>139</sup> ~~139~~ <sup>140</sup> ~~140~~ <sup>141</sup> ~~141~~ <sup>142</sup> ~~142~~ <sup>143</sup> ~~143~~ <sup>144</sup> ~~144~~ <sup>145</sup> ~~145~~ <sup>146</sup> ~~146~~ <sup>147</sup> ~~147~~ <sup>148</sup> ~~148~~ <sup>149</sup> ~~149~~ <sup>150</sup> ~~150~~ <sup>151</sup> ~~151~~ <sup>152</sup> ~~152~~ <sup>153</sup> ~~153~~ <sup>154</sup> ~~154~~ <sup>155</sup> ~~155~~ <sup>156</sup> ~~156~~ <sup>157</sup> ~~157~~ <sup>158</sup> ~~158~~ <sup>159</sup> ~~159~~ <sup>160</sup> ~~160~~ <sup>161</sup> ~~161~~ <sup>162</sup> ~~162~~ <sup>163</sup> ~~163~~ <sup>164</sup> ~~164~~ <sup>165</sup> ~~165~~ <sup>166</sup> ~~166~~ <sup>167</sup> ~~167~~ <sup>168</sup> ~~168~~ <sup>169</sup> ~~169~~ <sup>170</sup> ~~170~~ <sup>171</sup> ~~171~~ <sup>172</sup> ~~172~~ <sup>173</sup> ~~173~~ <sup>174</sup> ~~174~~ <sup>175</sup> ~~175~~ <sup>176</sup> ~~176~~ <sup>177</sup> ~~177~~ <sup>178</sup> ~~178~~ <sup>179</sup> ~~179~~ <sup>180</sup> ~~180~~ <sup>181</sup> ~~181~~ <sup>182</sup> ~~182~~ <sup>183</sup> ~~183~~ <sup>184</sup> ~~184~~ <sup>185</sup> ~~185~~ <sup>186</sup> ~~186~~ <sup>187</sup> ~~187~~ <sup>188</sup> ~~188~~ <sup>189</sup> ~~189~~ <sup>190</sup> ~~190~~ <sup>191</sup> ~~191~~ <sup>192</sup> ~~192~~ <sup>193</sup> ~~193~~ <sup>194</sup> ~~194~~ <sup>195</sup> ~~195~~ <sup>196</sup> ~~196~~ <sup>197</sup> ~~197~~ <sup>198</sup> ~~198~~ <sup>199</sup> ~~199~~ <sup>200</sup> ~~200~~ <sup>201</sup> ~~201~~ <sup>202</sup> ~~202~~ <sup>203</sup> ~~203~~ <sup>204</sup> ~~204~~ <sup>205</sup> ~~205~~ <sup>206</sup> ~~206~~ <sup>207</sup> ~~207~~ <sup>208</sup> ~~208~~ <sup>209</sup> ~~209~~ <sup>210</sup> ~~210~~ <sup>211</sup> ~~211~~ <sup>212</sup> ~~212~~ <sup>213</sup> ~~213~~ <sup>214</sup> ~~214~~ <sup>215</sup> ~~215~~ <sup>216</sup> ~~216~~ <sup>217</sup> ~~217~~ <sup>218</sup> ~~218~~ <sup>219</sup> ~~219~~ <sup>220</sup> ~~220~~ <sup>221</sup> ~~221~~ <sup>222</sup> ~~222~~ <sup>223</sup> ~~223~~ <sup>224</sup> ~~224~~ <sup>225</sup> ~~225~~ <sup>226</sup> ~~226~~ <sup>227</sup> ~~227~~ <sup>228</sup> ~~228~~ <sup>229</sup> ~~229~~ <sup>230</sup> ~~230~~ <sup>231</sup> ~~231~~ <sup>232</sup> ~~232~~ <sup>233</sup> ~~233~~ <sup>234</sup> ~~234~~ <sup>235</sup> ~~235~~ <sup>236</sup> ~~236~~ <sup>237</sup> ~~237~~ <sup>238</sup> ~~238~~ <sup>239</sup> ~~239~~ <sup>240</sup> ~~240~~ <sup>241</sup> ~~241~~ <sup>242</sup> ~~242~~ <sup>243</sup> ~~243~~ <sup>244</sup> ~~244~~ <sup>245</sup> ~~245~~ <sup>246</sup> ~~246~~ <sup>247</sup> ~~247~~ <sup>248</sup> ~~248~~ <sup>249</sup> ~~249~~ <sup>250</sup> ~~250~~ <sup>251</sup> ~~251~~ <sup>252</sup> ~~252~~ <sup>253</sup> ~~253~~ <sup>254</sup> ~~254~~ <sup>255</sup> ~~255~~ <sup>256</sup> ~~256~~ <sup>257</sup> ~~257~~ <sup>258</sup> ~~258~~ <sup>259</sup> ~~259~~ <sup>260</sup> ~~260~~ <sup>261</sup> ~~261~~ <sup>262</sup> ~~262~~ <sup>263</sup> ~~263~~ <sup>264</sup> ~~264~~ <sup>265</sup> ~~265~~ <sup>266</sup> ~~266~~ <sup>267</sup> ~~267~~ <sup>268</sup> ~~268~~ <sup>269</sup> ~~269~~ <sup>270</sup> ~~270~~ <sup>271</sup> ~~271~~ <sup>272</sup> ~~272~~ <sup>273</sup> ~~273~~ <sup>274</sup> ~~274~~ <sup>275</sup> ~~275~~ <sup>276</sup> ~~276~~ <sup>277</sup> ~~277~~ <sup>278</sup> ~~278~~ <sup>279</sup> ~~279~~ <sup>280</sup> ~~280~~ <sup>281</sup> ~~281~~ <sup>282</sup> ~~282~~ <sup>283</sup> ~~283~~ <sup>284</sup> ~~284~~ <sup>285</sup> ~~285~~ <sup>286</sup> ~~286~~ <sup>287</sup> ~~287~~ <sup>288</sup> ~~288~~ <sup>289</sup> ~~289~~ <sup>290</sup> ~~290~~ <sup>291</sup> ~~291~~ <sup>292</sup> ~~292~~ <sup>293</sup> ~~293~~ <sup>294</sup> ~~294~~ <sup>295</sup> ~~295~~ <sup>296</sup> ~~296~~ <sup>297</sup> ~~297~~ <sup>298</sup> ~~298~~ <sup>299</sup> ~~299~~ <sup>300</sup> ~~300~~ <sup>301</sup> ~~301~~ <sup>302</sup> ~~302~~ <sup>303</sup> ~~303~~ <sup>304</sup> ~~304~~ <sup>305</sup> ~~305~~ <sup>306</sup> ~~306~~ <sup>307</sup> ~~307~~ <sup>308</sup> ~~308~~ <sup>309</sup> ~~309~~ <sup>310</sup> ~~310~~ <sup>311</sup> ~~311~~ <sup>312</sup> ~~312~~ <sup>313</sup> ~~313~~ <sup>314</sup> ~~314~~ <sup>315</sup> ~~315~~ <sup>316</sup> ~~316~~ <sup>317</sup> ~~317~~ <sup>318</sup> ~~318~~ <sup>319</sup> ~~319~~ <sup>320</sup> ~~320~~ <sup>321</sup> ~~321~~ <sup>322</sup> ~~322~~ <sup>323</sup> ~~323~~ <sup>324</sup> ~~324~~ <sup>325</sup> ~~325~~ <sup>326</sup> ~~326~~ <sup>327</sup> ~~327~~ <sup>328</sup> ~~328~~ <sup>329</sup> ~~329~~ <sup>330</sup> ~~330~~ <sup>331</sup> ~~331~~ <sup>332</sup> ~~332~~ <sup>333</sup> ~~333~~ <sup>334</sup> ~~334~~ <sup>335</sup> ~~335~~ <sup>336</sup> ~~336~~ <sup>337</sup> ~~337~~ <sup>338</sup> ~~338~~ <sup>339</sup> ~~339~~ <sup>340</sup> ~~340~~ <sup>341</sup> ~~341~~ <sup>342</sup> ~~342~~ <sup>343</sup> ~~343~~ <sup>344</sup> ~~344~~ <sup>345</sup> ~~345~~ <sup>346</sup> ~~346~~ <sup>347</sup> ~~347~~ <sup>348</sup> ~~348~~ <sup>349</sup> ~~349~~ <sup>350</sup> ~~350~~ <sup>351</sup> ~~351~~ <sup>352</sup> ~~352~~ <sup>353</sup> ~~353~~ <sup>354</sup> ~~354~~ <sup>355</sup> ~~355~~ <sup>356</sup> ~~356~~ <sup>357</sup> ~~357~~ <sup>358</sup> ~~358~~ <sup>359</sup> ~~359~~ <sup>360</sup> ~~360~~ <sup>361</sup> ~~361~~ <sup>362</sup> ~~362~~ <sup>363</sup> ~~363~~ <sup>364</sup> ~~364~~ <sup>365</sup> ~~365~~ <sup>366</sup> ~~366~~ <sup>367</sup> ~~367~~ <sup>368</sup> ~~368~~ <sup>369</sup> ~~369~~ <sup>370</sup> ~~370~~ <sup>371</sup> ~~371~~ <sup>372</sup> ~~372~~ <sup>373</sup> ~~373~~ <sup>374</sup> ~~374~~ <sup>375</sup> ~~375~~ <sup>376</sup> ~~376~~ <sup>377</sup> ~~377~~ <sup>378</sup> ~~378~~ <sup>379</sup> ~~379~~ <sup>380</sup> ~~380~~ <sup>381</sup> ~~381~~ <sup>382</sup> ~~382~~ <sup>383</sup> ~~383~~ <sup>384</sup> ~~384~~ <sup>385</sup> ~~385~~ <sup>386</sup> ~~386~~ <sup>387</sup> ~~387~~ <sup>388</sup> ~~388~~ <sup>389</sup> ~~389~~ <sup>390</sup> ~~390~~ <sup>391</sup> ~~391~~ <sup>392</sup> ~~392~~ <sup>393</sup> ~~393~~ <sup>394</sup> ~~394~~ <sup>395</sup> ~~395~~ <sup>396</sup> ~~396~~ <sup>397</sup> ~~397~~ <sup>398</sup> ~~398~~ <sup>399</sup> ~~399~~ <sup>400</sup> ~~400~~ <sup>401</sup> ~~401~~ <sup>402</sup> ~~402~~ <sup>403</sup> ~~403~~ <sup>404</sup> ~~404~~ <sup>405</sup> ~~405~~ <sup>406</sup> ~~406~~ <sup>407</sup> ~~407~~ <sup>408</sup> ~~408~~ <sup>409</sup> ~~409~~ <sup>410</sup> ~~410~~ <sup>411</sup> ~~411~~ <sup>412</sup> ~~412~~ <sup>413</sup> ~~413~~ <sup>414</sup> ~~414~~ <sup>415</sup> ~~415~~ <sup>416</sup> ~~416~~ <sup>417</sup> ~~417~~ <sup>418</sup> ~~418~~ <sup>419</sup> ~~419~~ <sup>420</sup> ~~420~~ <sup>421</sup> ~~421~~ <sup>422</sup> ~~422~~ <sup>423</sup> ~~423~~ <sup>424</sup> ~~424~~ <sup>425</sup> ~~425~~ <sup>426</sup> ~~426~~ <sup>427</sup> ~~427~~ <sup>428</sup> ~~428~~ <sup>429</sup> ~~429~~ <sup>430</sup> ~~430~~ <sup>431</sup> ~~431~~ <sup>432</sup> ~~432~~ <sup>433</sup> ~~433~~ <sup>434</sup> ~~434~~ <sup>435</sup> ~~435~~ <sup>436</sup> ~~436~~ <sup>437</sup> ~~437~~ <sup>438</sup> ~~438~~ <sup>439</sup> ~~439~~ <sup>440</sup> ~~440~~ <sup>441</sup> ~~441~~ <sup>442</sup> ~~442~~ <sup>443</sup> ~~443~~ <sup>444</sup> ~~444~~ <sup>445</sup> ~~445~~ <sup>446</sup> ~~446~~ <sup>447</sup> ~~447~~ <sup>448</sup> ~~448~~ <sup>449</sup> ~~449~~ <sup>450</sup> ~~450~~ <sup>451</sup> ~~451~~ <sup>452</sup> ~~452~~ <sup>453</sup> ~~453~~ <sup>454</sup> ~~454~~ <sup>455</sup> ~~455~~ <sup>456</sup> ~~456~~ <sup>457</sup> ~~457~~ <sup>458</sup> ~~458~~ <sup>459</sup> ~~459~~ <sup>460</sup> ~~460~~ <sup>461</sup> ~~461~~ <sup>462</sup> ~~462~~ <sup>463</sup> ~~463~~ <sup>464</sup> ~~464~~ <sup>465</sup> ~~465~~ <sup>466</sup> ~~466~~ <sup>467</sup> ~~467~~ <sup>468</sup> ~~468~~ <sup>469</sup> ~~469~~ <sup>470</sup> ~~470~~ <sup>471</sup> ~~471~~ <sup>472</sup> ~~472~~ <sup>473</sup> ~~473~~ <sup>474</sup> ~~474~~ <sup>475</sup> ~~475~~ <sup>476</sup> ~~476~~ <sup>477</sup> ~~477~~ <sup>478</sup> ~~478~~ <sup>479</sup> ~~479~~ <sup>480</sup> ~~480~~ <sup>481</sup> ~~481~~ <sup>482</sup> ~~482~~ <sup>483</sup> ~~483~~ <sup>484</sup> ~~484~~ <sup>485</sup> ~~485~~ <sup>486</sup> ~~486~~ <sup>487</sup> ~~487~~ <sup>488</sup> ~~488~~ <sup>489</sup> ~~489~~ <sup>490</sup> ~~490~~ <sup>491</sup> ~~491~~ <sup>492</sup> ~~492~~ <sup>493</sup> ~~493~~ <sup>494</sup> ~~494~~ <sup>495</sup> ~~495~~ <sup>496</sup> ~~496~~ <sup>497</sup> ~~497~~ <sup>498</sup> ~~498~~ <sup>499</sup> ~~499~~ <sup>500</sup> ~~500~~ <sup>501</sup> ~~501~~ <sup>502</sup> ~~502~~ <sup>503</sup> ~~503~~ <sup>504</sup> ~~504~~ <sup>505</sup> ~~505~~ <sup>506</sup> ~~506~~ <sup>507</sup> ~~507~~ <sup>508</sup> ~~508~~ <sup>509</sup> ~~509~~ <sup>510</sup> ~~510~~ <sup>511</sup> ~~511~~ <sup>512</sup> ~~512~~ <sup>513</sup> ~~513~~ <sup>514</sup> ~~514~~ <sup>515</sup> ~~515~~ <sup>516</sup> ~~516~~ <sup>517</sup> ~~517~~ <sup>518</sup> ~~518~~ <sup>519</sup> ~~519~~ <sup>520</sup> ~~520~~ <sup>521</sup> ~~521~~ <sup>522</sup> ~~522~~ <sup>523</sup> ~~523~~ <sup>524</sup> ~~524~~ <sup>525</sup> ~~525~~ <sup>526</sup> ~~526~~ <sup>527</sup> ~~527~~ <sup>528</sup> ~~528~~ <sup>529</sup> ~~529~~ <sup>530</sup> ~~530~~ <sup>531</sup> ~~531~~ <sup>532</sup> ~~532~~ <sup>533</sup> ~~533~~ <sup>534</sup> ~~534~~ <sup>535</sup> ~~535~~ <sup>536</sup> ~~536~~ <sup>537</sup> ~~537~~ <sup>538</sup> ~~538~~ <sup>539</sup> ~~539~~ <sup>540</sup> ~~540~~ <sup>541</sup> ~~541~~ <sup>542</sup> ~~542~~ <sup>543</sup> ~~543~~ <sup>544</sup> ~~544~~ <sup>545</sup> ~~545~~ <sup>546</sup> ~~546~~ <sup>547</sup> ~~547~~ <sup>548</sup> ~~548~~ <sup>549</sup> ~~549~~ <sup>550</sup> ~~550~~ <sup>551</sup> ~~551~~ <sup>552</sup> ~~552~~ <sup>553</sup> ~~553~~ <sup>554</sup> ~~554~~ <sup>555</sup> ~~555~~ <sup>556</sup> ~~556~~ <sup>557</sup> ~~557~~ <sup>558</sup> ~~558~~ <sup>559</sup> ~~559~~ <sup>560</sup> ~~560~~ <sup>561</sup> ~~561~~ <sup>562</sup> ~~562~~ <sup>563</sup> ~~563~~ <sup>564</sup> ~~564~~ <sup>565</sup> ~~565~~ <sup>566</sup> ~~566~~ <sup>567</sup> ~~567~~ <sup>568</sup> ~~568~~ <sup>569</sup> ~~569~~ <sup>570</sup> ~~570~~ <sup>571</sup> ~~571~~ <sup>572</sup> ~~572~~ <sup>573</sup> ~~573~~ <sup>574</sup> ~~574~~ <sup>575</sup> ~~575~~ <sup>576</sup> ~~576~~ <sup>577</sup> ~~577~~ <sup>578</sup> ~~578~~ <sup>579</sup> ~~579~~ <sup>580</sup> ~~580~~ <sup>581</sup> ~~581~~ <sup>582</sup> ~~582~~ <sup>583</sup> ~~583~~ <sup>584</sup> ~~584~~ <sup>585</sup> ~~585~~ <sup>586</sup> ~~586~~ <sup>587</sup> ~~587~~ <sup>588</sup> ~~588~~ <sup>589</sup> ~~589~~ <sup>590</sup> ~~590~~ <sup>591</sup> ~~591~~ <sup>592</sup> ~~592~~ <sup>593</sup> ~~593~~ <sup>594</sup> ~~594~~ <sup>595</sup> ~~595~~ <sup>596</sup> ~~596~~ <sup>597</sup> ~~597~~ <sup>598</sup> ~~598~~ <sup>599</sup> ~~599~~ <sup>600</sup> ~~600~~ <sup>601</sup> ~~601~~ <sup>602</sup> ~~602~~ <sup>603</sup> ~~603~~ <sup>604</sup> ~~604~~ <sup>605</sup> ~~605~~ <sup>606</sup> ~~606~~ <sup>607</sup> ~~607~~ <sup>608</sup> ~~608~~ <sup>609</sup> ~~609~~ <sup>610</sup> ~~610~~ <sup>611</sup> ~~611~~ <sup>612</sup> ~~612~~ <sup>613</sup> ~~613~~ <sup>614</sup> ~~614~~ <sup>615</sup> ~~615~~ <sup>616</sup> ~~616~~ <sup>617</sup> ~~617~~ <sup>618</sup> ~~618~~ <sup>619</sup> ~~619~~ <sup>620</sup> ~~620~~ <sup>621</sup> ~~621~~ <sup>622</sup> ~~622~~ <sup>623</sup> ~~623~~ <sup>624</sup> ~~624~~ <sup>625</sup> ~~625~~ <sup>626</sup> ~~626~~ <sup>627</sup> ~~627~~ <sup>628</sup> ~~628~~ <sup>629</sup> ~~629~~ <sup>630</sup> ~~630~~ <sup>631</sup> ~~631~~ <sup>632</sup> ~~632~~ <sup>633</sup> ~~633~~ <sup>634</sup> ~~634~~ <sup>635</sup> ~~635~~ <sup>636</sup> ~~636~~ <sup>637</sup> ~~637~~ <sup>638</sup> ~~638~~ <sup>639</sup> ~~639~~ <sup>640</sup> ~~640~~ <sup>641</sup> ~~641~~ <sup>642</sup> ~~642~~ <sup>643</sup> ~~643~~ <sup>644</sup> ~~644~~ <sup>645</sup> ~~645~~ <sup>646</sup> ~~646~~ <sup>647</sup> ~~647~~ <sup>648</sup> ~~648~~ <sup>649</sup> ~~649~~ <sup>650</sup> ~~650~~ <sup>651</sup> ~~651~~ <sup>652</sup> ~~652~~ <sup>653</sup> ~~653~~ <sup>654</sup> ~~654~~ <sup>655</sup> ~~655~~ <sup>656</sup> ~~656~~ <sup>657</sup> ~~657~~ <sup>658</sup> ~~658~~ <sup>659</sup> ~~659~~ <sup>660</sup> ~~660~~ <sup>661</sup> ~~661~~ <sup>662</sup> ~~662~~ <sup>663</sup> ~~663~~ <sup>664</sup> ~~664~~ <sup>665</sup> ~~665~~ <sup>666</sup> ~~666~~ <sup>667</sup> ~~667~~ <sup>668</sup> ~~668~~ <sup>669</sup> ~~669~~ <sup>670</sup> ~~670~~ <sup>671</sup> ~~671~~ <sup>672</sup> ~~672~~ <sup>673</sup> ~~673~~ <sup>674</sup> ~~674~~ <sup>675</sup> ~~675~~ <sup>676</sup> ~~676~~ <sup>677</sup> ~~677~~ <sup>678</sup> ~~678~~ <sup>679</sup> ~~679~~ <sup>680</sup> ~~680~~ <sup>681</sup> ~~681~~ <sup>682</sup> ~~682~~ <sup>683</sup> ~~683~~ <sup>684</sup> ~~684~~ <sup>685</sup> ~~685~~ <sup>686</sup> ~~686~~ <sup>687</sup> ~~687~~ <sup>688</sup> ~~688~~ <sup>689</sup> ~~689~~ <sup>690</sup> ~~690~~ <sup>691</sup>









The Kaldenkirchen Church interior

the church." Hence, the term kuster was used to designate the person in charge of the sacred vessels and vestments of the church. The kuster today has this responsibility, as well as being the custodian or sexton.

The town of Kaldenkirchen is a small village on the German-Holland border that maintains a medieval charm. Having little to no military significance, it escaped the ravages of the two World Wars. It is about twenty miles from Krefeld, Germany, from which the first group of German emigrants left for Philadelphia in 1683. You may recall that the 300th anniversary of the German emigrants who left Krefeld and arrived in Philadelphia on October 6, 1863, was celebrated with Vice President George Bush attending the commemorative services in Krefeld in October 1983. Although some of the relatives of Paulus and Gertrude set sail on the Concord at that time, they came with the second Krefeld group in 1684. Krefeld, a somewhat larger community, probably served as a gathering and departure point.

The social, political and religious climate in the Kaldenkirchen and Krefeld area -- indeed through a much broader area of Europe -- was tense in the mid-to-late 1600s. The Thirty Years' War (1616-1648) was a time of religious conflict in

Europe. The influence of Menno Simons (1492-1559), founder of the Mennonite church and a religious reformer who preached against infant baptism, had spread through that area. Likewise, the influence of George Fox (1624-1691), founder of the Quaker movement, was widely felt. Both Mennonites and Quakers practiced pacifism. This placed the adherents of these religious groups in opposition to the state. Refusing to bear arms, or to take an oath, made them suspect in the eyes of the civil authorities. Such convictions were not confined to these two religious groups, however. There were sympathizers who were neither Mennonites nor Quakers. Among such sympathizers were apparently Paulus and Gertrude Kuster who were in the Dutch Reformed church. Adding to the climate of that day was the fact that an extended period of religious discrimination against dissenters had followed the Reformation throughout much of Europe.

William Penn (1644-1717), the English Quaker, traveled through those parts of northern Germany and spoke of a "Holy Experiment." Europeans who had been subjected to religious and political persecution were attracted to Penn's account of life in the Colony of Pennsylvania. His plea, entitled Some







Account on the Province of Pennsylvania in America was published in English, German and Dutch, all in 1681. (3) Paulus and Gertrude Kuster, along with their family and other German friends and relatives, responded to the appeal. Accompanying Paulus and Gertrude were their sons Arnold, Johannes, and Hermanus, and apparently a daughter Elizabeth. The LDS records list other children born to them, but at this time their names do not appear in the materials that describe their life in Germantown. We know, of course, of Matthys' baptism in Kaldenkirchen in 1671. The other children would also have been young when they crossed the Atlantic. Possibly they died in childhood. Or, one could surmise some of the children stayed behind with relatives, although this seems unlikely. (4)



The high pulpit

It is noteworthy that when Paulus and Gertrude arrived in Philadelphia in 1684 and settled in Germantown, they became Mennonites. They were among the early founders of the Mennonite church in Germantown. The first Mennonite service was held soon after the first immigrants arrived in October 1683 in the home of Denis Kunders. Denis Kunders' name appears as one of the witnesses in Paulus Kuster's will. The church building was not erected until about 1708, near the time of Paulus' death. Paulus died in January/February 1707/1708. Gertrude is said to have died "very shortly afterwards" on February 23, 1708. It is probable that both of them are buried in the church cemetery in Germantown, although this has not been substantiated.

Paulus Kuster was a stone mason and farmer. His name appears on the list of emigrants who left Krefeld in 1684. His name also appears on a tax list of heads of families residing in Germantown in 1693. On December 2, 1700, he was chosen a committeeman of the corporation of Germantown, and December 4, 1704, he purchased fifty acres of land from Henry Bucholtz. On January 5, 1706, he was appointed overseer of fences in Germantown.

We are fortunate to have Paulus Kuster's noncupative

will. It was during this time that the calendar was still in the process of adjusting to the Gregorian system, so this accounts for what appears to be discrepancies in the introduction. The will reads as follows:

"Germantown in the Co. of Phila. the 28th day of the 11th Month called January, Anno Dom. 1707-8, Paul Kuster, Mason (stone mason), being sick in







Body, but of perfect Memory and disposing Mind, declares before us, the hereto Subscribers, Witnesses, that his last Will and Testament was as follows: Viz. That all his just debts shall be paid and that after his decease his loving wife, Gertrud Kuster, shall have all and Singular his Estate, real and personal, during the Term of her Life, and yt after ye Death of ye sd. wife, the sd. his Estate, real and Personal, shall, nothing at all Excepted, be divided and shared among his children Equally, share and share alike.

"In Witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and Marks. Arnold Custer. Dennis Cunders. Hermanus Kusters. Johannes Kusters. The mark of X, Cornelius Dewees." (Endorsed: Philad. Feb. 23rd, 1707-8) (5)

(1) David J Smucker and Robert F. Ulle, "The River's Source Was a Small Stream Named Germantown," The Genealogical Helper, Sept.-Oct., 1983, p. 10.

(2) The LDS records indicate that Reinart/Reiner, Johannes, Aret/Arnold, and Paulus were all born, married and died in Kaldenkirchen (with the exception that the dates and places of Reinart's/Reiner's marriage and death are not indicated. To my knowledge, the family has not been traced beyond Reinart/Reiner; only his birth date and place are recorded. Johannes is the only child listed for Reinart/Reiner. The following children are listed for Johannes: Judt, Metgen, Hermanus, Aret, Lambertin, Godfried, Maria, Reiner, and Catharina. The following children are listed for Aret/Arnold: Maria, Johannes, Henricus, Catharina, Mathias, Lambert, Paulus, and Lucia.

(3) Smucker and Ulle, op cit., p. 6.

(4) The LDS records list the following children born to Paulus and Gertrude Kuster: Arnold, Johannes, Matthys, Reiner, Anna, Hermanus, Catrin, and Elizabeth.

(5) Will Book C, page 72, No. 58, Philadelphia, PA

\* \* \* \* \*

#### FRONTIER CURRENCY

In early frontier days, money was scarce. Most trade was accomplished by the barter system. According to 1761 values in the British colonies, a blanket could be purchased for four buckskins; a match coat for three buckskins; a ruffled shirt for four buckskins. Of course, these often were referred to as bucks, which crept into our slang that still exists today. A similar practice was used in Canada, but with beaver skins. The beaver skin was a Canadian standard unit of frontier currency. But their language was French, and castor is French for beaver. Thus, it was the pioneer practice in parts of Canada to price their commodities in "castors". In 1749, the exchange rate seems to have been one dollar per pound of prime skins or four pounds of average castor skin. The price was fixed at four livres (I believe one livre was equivalent to one pound sterling) per pound of prime castor, and lower for average castor skins. Traffic in castor skin trading in Canada was granted by royal favor to a monopolist who paid the French Crown officers a certain sum for each pound of castor exported.

(See 15th Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario 1918-1919, by Alexander Frase, pages 704-5.)

\* \* \* \* \*







8. Amanda French born 9 December 1829; married 9 May 1853 Alfred McCormick.
9. James Hutchison French born 10 October 1831; married 25 February 1857 Elizabeth Hanna; died 25 April 1902.
10. Mary Louise French born 8 October 1833; married 5 August 1852 Howard Joyce; died 1917.
11. Sarah French born 1836 in Holmes County, Ohio; married 17 April 1853 Lewis Garns; died 13 March 1872 at Hudson, Summit County, Ohio.
12. Frances Caroline French born 1838 in Holmes County, Ohio; married John Bevington; died 16 December 1875.
13. Elizabeth French born 1840 in Holmes County, Ohio; married John Skelly; died 24 September 1879.
14. Laura French born November 1845 in Holmes County, Ohio; died 4 December 1853.

Sources:

The Farmer Hub (newspaper), Millersburg, Ohio, 30 July 1925, page 4  
 The Farmer Hub, Millersburg, Ohio, obituaries  
The Biographical Annals of Ohio 1902-1903

Much of our newsletter space last year was devoted to the Western Pennsylvania Castor families. We presented five Castor families, and the descendants of these five families. The five families were those of ISAAC CASTOR (1738-1780), BENJAMIN CASTOR (1741-1826), NOAH CASTOR (1764-1829), ARNOLD CASTOR (born before 1765-died 1820+), and JOHN CASTER SENIOR (1752-1822). As we admitted last year, we do not know with certainty the relationship of these families, but we have some strong suspicions. We believe that Isaac, Benjamin and Noah were brothers, and were sons of Conrad Custer/Custard. And we suspect (though not as strongly) that Arnold and John were grandsons of Conrad Custer/Custard. This year, we would like to devote some of our effort to the family of Conrad Custer/Custard and try to encourage the growth of our knowledge of this fascinating family.

CONRAD CUSTER/CUSTARD (1685/93-1772)

Conrad was born about 1685 to 1693 in Germantown, Pennsylvania, the eldest of Arnold and Rebecca Kuster. Conrad's father, Arnold, came to America in 1684 as a young man and with his parents and two brothers. They settled in Germantown when the town was very young, in fact during its second year. Germantown was just five miles north of Philadelphia, and Philadelphia, too, was then just recently founded in 1682. So, Conrad's birth occurred at a very early period of the development of the Pennsylvania Colony. Conrad's father and grandfather were Mennonites, but we know nothing of Conrad's religious inclinations. The Mennonites and Quakers were very compatible, and often a member of one faith would change to the other. Arnold Kuster sent his children to a school called the Friends School taught by Francis Daniel Pastorius in Germantown, and we presume Conrad was among them. About 1714, Arnold moved to the western part of Philadelphia County where he had bought 316 acres of land from John Henry Sprogell in the "Manatawney tract" (now in Berks County). Conrad married Susannah Adams, daughter of Richard and Alse (Opden Graff) Adams of Providence Township, Montgomery County, Pa.

In 1738, we find Conrad living in Bucks County, Pa near the Delaware River. We don't know where Conrad spent his early adulthood, but the fact that one son was born 1729 in Philadelphia, and his daughter, Charity Custer, married 1735 in Philadelphia suggests that he did not move to Bucks County until after 1735. But on the other hand, he could have moved as early as 1730. So, sometime during the 1730s, Conrad located in Bucks County. It is a matter of record that in 1738 Conrad owned a "hundred and a half" (I presume 150) acres along Tinicum Creek in Tinicum Township of Bucks County. A few years ago, I drove along Tinicum Creek, and found the country to be very hilly, still largely wooded, and quite beautiful. The views along the







Delaware River are natural and breath-taking.

While living in the Tinicum Township area, some of Conrad's children may have crossed the Delaware River to live in New Jersey. We find scattered reports of Kesters living in New Jersey.

It is said that Susannah, Conrad's wife, died about 1747. We do not know of a second marriage, but apparently a second marriage did occur because at Conrad's death in 1772, his widow (unnamed) consented to his estate being committed to his son, Paul.

There is a record of Conrad's son, Paul, being in Augusta County, Virginia in 1753. And two other of Conrad's sons, Arnold and Nicholas, bought land from the estate of Richard Tictum in 1754 in Augusta County, Virginia (now Rockingham County, Virginia). It appears that Arnold remained in Virginia while Nicholas returned to Bucks County, Pa. Later we find several Custers in this region, called Brock's Gap, Va. Apparently, Nicholas brought word of the new land purchase, and Conrad and much of his family moved to Brock's Gap in 1762 or earlier. A few, however, remained behind to live in Bucks County and other nearby locales.

In 1762, Conrad bought 160 acres from Joseph and Rachell Dictom for 130 pounds on the North Branch of Shannandore, near Clover Lick, Augusta County, Va. Conrad is said to have established a trading post and a mill at Brock's Gap. Conrad died 1 February 1772.

Now, let us introduce the legend of his family. It is widely reported that Conrad was the father of many children -- three daughters and from twenty-four to twenty-seven sons. These reports have been published as early as 1877. Some of the reports go on to say that all of the sons served in the Revolutionary War. How much of this is fact or fiction has been debated often and with no clear conclusion. Before advancing an opinion, let us outline what little we know about the children. Please bear in mind that many of these are not authenticated.

1. Charity Custer born about 1715; married 17 January (or June) 1735 Uriah Humble in Philadelphia, Pa, they settled in Augusta County, Virginia, and later went to Westmoreland County, Pa where Uriah died 1773.
2. Arnold Custer/Custard born about 1718; married Bridget Strauder; died March 1759 in Augusta County, Virginia.
3. Richard Custer born 1722 or 1725; married 17 January 1748 Elizabeth Brumbach, married second Elizabeth Bateman, lived in Chester County, Pa; died about 1781.
4. William Custard born 1729 in Philadelphia; married 5 August 1754 Sarah Swartout/Swartwood, lived in Northampton County (now Pike County), Pa; died 1826, buried at Swartout Cemetery near Egypt Mills, Pa.
5. Paul Kustar born about 1730 in Pa; married Lucinda Malone, married second Margaret Malone (sister), was at Brock's Gap, Va as early as 1753; died 1820.
6. Nicholas Custer born 1732; married Mary \_\_\_\_\_, lived most of his life in Tinicum Township of Bucks County, Pa; but died elsewhere (Erie County, Pa?).
7. Conrad Custard born 1735; married Martha "Pattie" Ball, lived in Tinicum Township of Bucks County.
8. Isaac Custard/Castor born 1738; married Susan Hepon, lived in western Pa; died 1780 in Kentucky.
9. Esekiel Custard born 1740, lived in Beaver County, Pa.
10. Benjamin Custard/Castor born 1741; married Ruth \_\_\_\_\_, lived in Allegheny County, Pa; died January 1826.
11. Joseph Kester/Custard born 1753 in Pa; lived in Brock's Gap; was on a list of militia paid off at Fort Pitt in 1775, perhaps were Colonial troops in Dunmore's War; he served 7 months as a private in Rev War under Capts Biddle and Huston in a Va Regt commanded by Major Hamilton and Colonels Nalls and Harris; he was appointed as constable in his district by Rockingham County Court 27 April 1778; he was listed as a member of a grand jury in Rockingham County, Va 28 April 1778; he was in Harrison County, Va 1832-1835 and was granted a Rev. War pension (Va # 2133 and US # S 2690); moved to Ohio in 1837.







12. Noah Custard/Castor born 1764; married Rebecca Matheny, lived in Beaver County, Pa and Richland County (in a part that later became Ashland County), Ohio; died 26 July 1829 in Richland County.
  13. Mary Custer/Custard born 25 October 1771; married Samuel Clark Sr, lived in Clarksville, Mercer County, Pa from 1804 until her death; died 7 October 1863.
  14. Jacob Custer born ?, died at age 97. (S 16093 Jacob Custard was born February 1750, was a resident of Rockingham County, Va, enlisted in 1775, applied for a pension 9 Nov 1832 when he lived in Jackson Twp, Perry County, Ohio; he died 17 August 1833 -- also Jacob Custard, 84, Perry County, Ohio, militia pension appears on list compiled by Secretary of War in 1835) (S 22349 Pa Jacob Kuster) (S 9140 Pa Jacob Castor) (appears on militia records in Rockingham County, Va 1788 & 1789 & 1792) (1800 was on Standing Committee for elections in Rockingham County, Va)
- Among the suspected children of Conrad Custer/Custard are:
15. John Custard; served in 9th Va Regt of Continental Line and 13th Va Regt of Continental Line; assisted Wm Crawford 1769-1771 in surveying Virginia Veteran Lands; was killed by Indians while serving under Col William Crawford in expedition at Sandusky, 1782.
  16. Levi Custer born 10 February 1740, died 17 July 1807, buried Cooks Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery Old Section, East of Mount Clinton, Rockingham County, Virginia.
  17. George Custard served in 9th Va Regt of Continental Line and 13th Va Regt of Continental Line
  18. Thomas Custard/Castor served in Capt Morriss' Company of Rangers (Va) 1792.
  19. Morris Custard appears on tax delinquent list for Rockingham County, Va in 1767; recipient of part of settlement of Conrad Kustard's estate in Augusta County, Va 15 March 1774.
  20. Susannah Custer

If anyone has additional informaton to add to this, please write. We are desirous of learning all we can about Conrad and his family.

In the next issue, we will describe some of the families of Conrad's children.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### LELAND CASTER'S TRIP REPORT 1983

We are continuing Leland's report of his trip in which he gathered Castor information in Hamilton County, Ind. and Daviess County, Missouri.

#### HAMILTON COUNTY, INDIANA -- Land Deeds

|                                     | <u>Book</u> | <u>Page</u> | <u>Year</u><br><u>Recorded</u> |
|-------------------------------------|-------------|-------------|--------------------------------|
| Nathan Caster to James Muhin        | E           | 236         | 1836                           |
| Nathan Caster to Sam Garrett        | E           | 237         | 1836                           |
| Uriah Caster to James Mehin         | E           | 239         | 1836                           |
| Lalathial Caster to E Brook         | F           | 93          | 1837                           |
| Lalathial Caster to J Weese         | F           | 96          | 1837                           |
| John Caster to Rich B Goe           | F           | 488         | 1838                           |
| John Caster to Carlin Fletcher      | F           | 573         | 1839                           |
| John Caster to Wm Caster            | F           | 574         | 1839                           |
| Wm Caster to F W Emmons             | F           | 665         | 1839                           |
| Rezin Caster to Tho Motherill       | H           | 163         | 1841                           |
| Rezin Caster to H G Reynolds        | H           | 164         | 1841                           |
| William Caster to Sam Johnson       | H           | 215         | 1841                           |
| Unah (Uriah?) Caster to John Caster | H           | 686         | 1842                           |







Ancestry.com

The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancest](#)

Welcome, Shirley J Hannaford ( |

## Gene's Genes-Ballentine Ancestors

**Entries:** 2884 **Updated:** Mon Apr 15 18:19:02 2002 **Contact:** [Gene Ballentine Rooks](#) <GeneR

This GedCom is constantly being revised and updated as new information develops and errors a

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

[Display pedigree in text format](#)

8 [Richard ADA](#)

B: EST 1635

P: England

M:

P:

D: 1717

P: Up.Heyfor

9

B:

P:

D:

P:

10

B:

P:

M:

P:

D:

P:

11

B:

P:

D:

P:

12 [Isaac OP DE](#)

B: 28 FEB 16

P: Krefeld, G

M: EST 1640

P: Krefeld, G

D: 17 JAN 16

P: Krefeld, G

4 [John ADAMS](#)

B: EST 1656

P: England

M:

P:

D: AFT 1717

P: England

2 [Richard ADDAMS](#)

B: BEF 1675

P: Up.Heyford, N'hamptonshire Eng

M: ABT 1698

P: Germantown, Phila. Co., PA

D: 1747

P: Providence, Montgomery Co., PA

5

B:

P:

D:

P:

1 [Isaac ADDAMS](#)

B:

P:

D:

P:

6 [Abraham OP DEN GRAEF](#)

B: EST 1651

P: Krefeld, Germany



- vi. ROGER NORROD, b. 27 June 1936, Tennessee, Overton County; d. 17 January 1997, Tennessee; m. DELLA JEAN PADGETT.
- vii. ALICE ALMEDA NORROD, b. 12 August 1945, Tennessee, Overton County; m. DOUGLAS LINTON REED, 10 August 1963.

---

[ [Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#) ]  
[ [Find Family](#) | [How-To Articles](#) | [Helpful Web Sites](#) | [World Family Tree](#) | [Search](#) ]  
[ [Genealogy Help](#) | [Community](#) | [Books](#) | [Family Archives](#) | [Family Tree Maker](#) | [Tech Support](#) | [Home](#) ]

---

© Copyright 1996-2000, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

---



op den Graeff

Updegrove

Vgl. I

Film 1036720 #3

1. Herman (1585-1642) m. Grietje liv. Aldekerke, Germany

- 2. child
- 3. Trinken
- 4. Hester
- 5. Abraham (1610-1656)
- 6. Trinken
- 7. Hallerkin
- 8. Isaac (1616-1679)
- 9. Jacob
- 10. Alletjen
- 11. child
- 12. Dirck
- 13. daughter
- 14. Alletjen
- 15. Andreas
- 16. Fricken
- 17. Susanna
- 18. Andreas
- 19. Jacob

1.5. Abraham m. Eva Van der Legen liv. Grefelt, Germany

20. Herman m. Hester Van Begger and Catherine Lanerts Von der Pypen

1.5. 21. Abraham

1. 8. Isaac m. Margret (Gertjen)

- 22. Herman ( -1708)
- 23. Dirck
- 24. Abraham (1651-1731)
- 25. Margaret

1.8.22. Herman m. Elizabeth Van Bebber and Debora

- 26. Margret
- 27. Elizabeth
- 28. Isaac (1693-1747)
- 29. Sytje

liv. Grefelt,  
Germantown,  
Mispillion Hd., Ken  
Co., Del.

1.8.22.28. Isaac m. Rachel Linton. Liv. Germantown, Mispillion Hd.

- 30. Joseph
- 31. William (1721-1756)
- 32. John ( -1772)

1.8.22.28.31. William m. Sarah

- 33. Mary
- 34. Sary

1.8.22.28.32. John m. Sarah

- 35. Sary
- 36. Elizabeth

1.8.24. Abraham m. Catherine (Trinkje) liv. Germantown, Skipack, Ferkiesan

- 37. Isaac
- 38. Gertien
- 39. Jacob (1687-1750)







125 110th Ave. S.E.  
Bellevue, WA 98004  
August 2, 1988

Dear Shirley,

Finally got your things together. Worked the last two weeks at my wife's library helping her put code numbers on her books. They are going to a computer checkout. Only problem is the computer hasn't arrived yet.

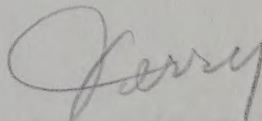
Am feeling 100% better. Yesterday I wired the hallway for track lighting. Now I must begin painting the inside of the house. I started before I left for Fort Wayne and haven't resumed yet. We are painting everything an off white, hoping it will make the house look bigger. As you grow older one tends to collect more and more things, which make the place look more and more crowded. Don't want to add on, so will experiment other ways.

I put the will on top. It says that Williams wife's name is Synthia. However, the **Newscaster**, vol 6, #2, page 43, says this is his second wife. By the way, do write the author of this article, for she is the one who helped me out so much. Her name is Dorothea Schweiger, 8519 Pflumm Road, Lenexa, Kansas 66215. Also, the editor of the **Newscaster** is very knowledgeable on the Runyans and Casters. Be sure to write him also. His name is Charles E. Scholer, 2103 Plantation Drive, Richmond, TX 77469. Another person to write is Chester E. Custer. He has done much research on the Custers and has published a book that is at the Salt Lake library. His address is: 831 Rodney Drive, Nashville, Tenn 37205. He is harder to get information out of though. If you have a particular question he will be more likely to answer than if you asked a general question.

As you can see, I like the **Newscaster**. I feel it is the best family newsletter in the genealogy field. People are submitting so many good articles with new research, that it makes it well worth its price. Charles Scholer can give you information on it if you are interested in it, and feel that you do have the Custers.

Again I want to thank you and Maurice for the delightful day I spent at your home. I do hope that this information will be of some help to you.

Sincerely,



Jerome D. Bosley



125 110th Ave. S.E.  
Bellevue, WA 98004  
August 2, 1988

Dear Shirley,  
Finally got your things together. Worked the last two weeks at my wife's library helping her put code numbers on her books. They are going to a computer checkout. Only problem is the computer hasn't arrived yet.  
Am feeling 100% better. Yesterday I wired the hallway for track lighting. Now I must begin painting the inside of the house. I started before I left for Fort Wayne and haven't resumed yet. We are painting everything an off white, hoping it will make the house look bigger. As you grow older one tends to collect more and more things, which make the place look more and more crowded. Don't want to add on, so will experiment other ways.

I put the will on top. It says that Williams wife's name is Synthis. However, the Newscaster, vol. 6, #2, page 48, says this is his second wife. By the way, do write the author of this article, for she is the one who helped me out so much. Her name is Dorothy Schweitzer, 8819 Plumm Road, Lenexa, Kansas 66215. Also, the editor of the Newscaster is very knowledgeable on the Runyans and Casters. Be sure to write him also. His name is Charles E. Scholer, 2108 Plantation Drive, Richmond, TX 77469. Another person to write is Chester E. Custer. He has done much research on the Casters and has published a book that is at the Salt Lake library. His address is: 881 Rodney Drive, Nashville, Tenn 37205. He is harder to get information out of though. If you have a particular question he will be more likely to answer than if you asked a general question.

As you can see, I like the Newscaster. I feel it is the best family newsletter in the genealogy field. People are submitting so many good articles with new research, that it makes it well worth the price. Charles Scholer can give you information on it if you are interested in it, and feel that you do have the Casters.

Again I want to thank you and Maurice for the delightful day I spent at your home. I do hope that this information will be of some help to you.

Sincerely,

Jerome D. Bosley



